FOREWORD

This brief introduction has been prepared primarily for those intending to use the language in the course of their work. It would be ingenuous to suppose that after such a short time in the area, the work is entirely free from blemish, and comments and criticism from readers, will therefore, be greatly appreciated.

I must acknowledge with gratitude the great help that I have received from my main assistant, I rasto Abuga. Without his help the work could not have been attempted. I would like, also, to thank the many other Gusii who joined in discussing many difficult points, and from whose criticisms I have derived much profit; especially, James Eukogi, Chrysanthus Ogari, Cornelius Oseebe and John Myatome: also T.R. Levine, currently of Myaribari who, by acting as 'guinea-pig' saved me from a number of errors. Finally, I would like to thank Er. J. C. Sharman of the East African Literature Eureau who, by pointing out a number of obscurities has done much to clarify my presentation.

W.H. Whiteley. Fanga, S. Wyanza. 15. 5. 56.

4-17.6

INTRODUCTION

1 8224, 1 to

CONTENTS

00731325

Noun Classes The Verb - The Noun Classes Introduction. /2;Adjectives Perfect Tense

Noun Classes 7/8

The Demonstrative

Noun Classes 9/10

Numerals Possessives

Noun Classes 11/10a The Verb - The Present Continuous Tense

15 17 18 20 27 27 27

The Verb - The Object Infix Noun Classes 12/8

Moun Classes Woun Classes 15/6

Verb -Verb - The Past Tenses The Future Tense

Noun Class 16 and 'Place'

Loan Words Adverbs.

Revision

Part II

46.	45.	44.	Ü	42.	41.	40.	39.		38.	37.	36.	35.	34.	ω ω	32.	31.	30.		29.	28.	27.		26.	25	24.	23.	22.		
Further dependent items	d 'Ekero' - When'	10	e Demonstrative		'ko'	'Ase'	Less Common tenses	Synopsis of C and D forms	ved forms.	Derived forms - The Reciprocal, The	e Derived forms - The Passive	Simple Derived forms - The Stative 75	Conditional sentences	Verb roots with initial or final vowel	lative	ived forms - The Causative	-e form	Vocabulary	The General Relative and Interrogative tense.	'To be with'	'To be'	Prepositional		The 'ka' Tense	Variant forms of the -ire and -ete tenses 5	The 'Not Yet' forms	ative and 'Give'	Vocabulary	
00	27	98	00	84	8	8	80	79	78	ive	76	75	72	70	57	5	ω	51	9	8	9	54		U,	1	49	Ö	46	

General.

Census. South Nyanza District of Kenya, and group of pastoral-agriculturalists living in the d numbering about 250,000 at the 1948

five who have spoken the language Europeans to learn it. I doubt whether there have been more than four or understanding of Swahili has probably contributed to the reluctance of with whom there is mutual understanding. From the learner's point of view classification, Gusii seems most c grouped Gusii with Kikuyu and Kamba into a single Zone, but within this broad the language is a difficult one, though in the past, the widespread use and Prof.Guthrie, in his Classification of the Bantu Languages (1948) has with any competency. losely linked with Kuria-Tende to the South,

English speaking Kenya comes to pass. Swahili is being given less encouragement in official circles. Everyone it will clearly be several years before the educationalist's dream of an recognizes that communication attention to a language spoken by However this may be, there adequate communication, that is - is vital, and seems no justification for apathy in giving quarter of a million people, at a time when

peculiar to one Mission or grammar differs little from location to location, though some features seem Swahili nor English words, however, commonly occur in the areas away from the of the younger generation may form as much as 10% of the vocabulary. Neither South Mugirango; Swahili words also occur frequently and in the speech of some township of Kisii and the small settlements throughout the Highlands. The language: Luo words have been borrowed, and occur particularly, in North and the whole there seems to the other. be little dialectal variation within the

Noun Classes and concords will but only in degree; that is The language should be considered as different from Swahili not in find the same principles operating:to say, the student who is familiar with Swahili

Swahili m-tu, m-ti/ mi-ti ma-ji wa-tu Gusii omo-te/ eme-te omo-nto / aba-nto Man. ama-ache Tree.

77

This applies also to Adjectives, Possessives and Demonstratives:and the prefixes are usually bi-syllabic, but the principle is the same. Naturally there are differences: Gusii has more Noun Classes than Swahili, Swahili mtu mbaya kitu changu mtu huyu Gusii omonto omobe omonto oyo egento kiane My thing. This man. Bad man.

'Buna' - 'How' and 'Ekero' - 'When' Further dependent items

The

same applies in the Verh erretom One has have

. . . .

and in Gusii:-

n - ka - ba - ror - a And I saw them,

On the other hand, while Swahili has only three types of verb-ending, has several:-

Swahili: nikapika 2) nduge 2) nipike

3) sipiki 3) narugire

4) narugete

nkaruga

may seem alarming at first, but in the course of this grammar only the important tenses will be dealt with.

perhaps tiresome at the time, not only help one to be more easily understood, whom correct pronunciation may be learned. Ifforts to speak correctly, though also make it easier to recognize words in the speech of others. The learner should make every effort to acquire a Gusii teacher from

currently available:-Reading matter is regrettably scarce, but the following three Readers are

Ogosoma kwe Ritang'ani

Ogosoma gwa Kabere

S.D.A. Advent Press, Vendu Bay.

Robinson Kruso(and other stories) R.C. Mission, Nyabururu.

though, as I note below, the spelling may seem confusing. It is inconsistent difficulty in working through the first of these Readers with a teacher, in print. By the end of Part I of the grammar, the student should find New Testament(S.D.A. Version) was also translated but is not at present

simplest inspire both confusion and fear. I have tried, therefore, to restrict have so hazy, an idea about grammatical terms in general that any but the from the belief that the majority of those wishing to learn African languages terms are more accurate or more suitable for such a language, but rather or obscure grammatical terms. This is not from a conviction that traditional the terms to the minimum and hope that readers will be neither confused nor In the following pages, care has been taken to avoid the use of new

pairs(singular and plural) according to a convention in current use over much the Bantu field. This makes reference easier both in vocabularies and One innovation has, however, been made. The Noun Classes are numbered in

converse with people at a fairly simple level. If he wishes he may then tackle Classes, Adjectives, Demonstratives and Possessives, together with five simple the second part, which is mainly devoted to verbs: derived forms.conditionals. tenses and notes on 'Flace' and 'To be'. This should enable the learner Finally, the work is divided into two parts. The first deals with the Noun

w

'e' and 'o' stand for four distinct sounds. Ask your teacher to say the words: neither Gusii nor Kuria has done so up to now. This means that the symbols linked, Gusii has seven significant vowel sounds instead of five in Swahili. Thereas, Kikuyu, however, recognizes all seven in the current orthography, Vowels. Like the languages with which it is most closely

tema! rgoro Yesterday Beat! (cattle) rema! igoro Cultivate! Above.

kora! Do! gora! Buy!

and listen carefully to the differences between them.

the English 'bet'. The e sound in 'tema' is known as an 'open' sound, not unlike the 'e'

and not quite as close as the 'i' in the English 'bit'. The 'e' in 'rema' is a 'close' sound, rather like the French 'é' in 'été'

from the English sequence, bet, The distinctions between these 3. The 'i' is also a close sound, very like the Swahili 'i' of 'kiti'. , bit, beat'. three sounds may be gathered very approximately

taken to see that pronunciation does not slip into the extremes of 'cat' and 'father'. 4. The 'a' is not difficult, being like the Swahili of 'pata'. Care should be

5. The 'o' of 'igoro' is an o pen sound, rather like the English 'o' in 'hot'.

Southern English 'put'. as there is no exact parallel in English. Perhaps the nearest is the 'u' in 6. The 'o' of 'igoro' is close; a rather difficult sound for English speakers,

7. Finally, the 'u' is as for Swahili, close, with rounded lips.

ly from the English sequence,' The distinctions between the 1 sot, soot (Southern English), and suit'. ast three sounds may be gathered very approximat-

so this should be borne in mind when reading any of the books available. As I noted above, only five of these, as in Swahili, have been used up till now,

doubled in the following pages following examples:length, also, has not All these vowels occur both been marked in writing up till now, I am writing long vowels , for reasons which I give below. Consider the long and short, and while this difference of

omogaaka	akaba	aria	gosiba	gotama	ochire
Old man	And he was	Those(cl.6)	To taste	To run off	He has come
omogaka	akabaa	aaria	gosiiba	gotaama	ochiire
A kind of tree.	And he gave them.	Over there.	To taste.	To be barren(of trees)	He has gone

b) Consonants.

The following occurre

The following points should be noted:-

and a 'v'. Lister to a Gusii say 'baaba' - Mother! 'b' is made with the lips brought together and sounds half-way between a fricative, that is to say they are associated with some roughness in speech. Meither the 'b' nor the 'g' are plosive sounds as in English.

Gusii say 'okogooka' Joy, gladness. and will be recognized by those have at some time learned German. Listen to a 'g' is made by bringing the back of the tongue up towards the soft palate,

- yet others a 'd'-quality. the teeth ridge. The 'r' sound is usually that of Swahili, a single tap of the tongue In many contexts, however, it has an 'l'-quality and in
- comparable with Swahili. all practical purposes the rest of the consonants may be regarded as The ng' is as for Swahili and the 'ng' in the English 'singing'

ch, s, t, any 'k' NOTE: Where the first consonant of a noun stem or verb root is in the prefix will be heard as 'g', thus:vciceless, i. e.k,

egesusu egetambe - A long hare egekombe BUT ekerogo ekeyia A new stool

A cup.

ogochaaka Beginning.

As opposed to:ekerubo, akagondo, okobwaata, okong'usa, etc.

Vowel Sequence.

language to realize just how frequently vowels follow one another, both within and between words. It requires only a short acquaintance with the

1. Sequence within a word.

reflexive prefix -ee- tend to coalesce with it; e.g. neesibia(na+eesibia) - I washed myself. (See Sec. 33). simply as 'to'and 'ta'. Tinally, the tense infixes, where occurring before the example, the negative 'ti' before the 2nd. and 3rd. Persons singular is heard certain contexts, (which will be noted as they occur) vowels may coalesce. For by 'e, a, o, u' the sequence tends to be heard as 'wi, wa, we, wu'. Furthermore, in are usually pronounced as separate syllables. However, where 'o' is followed by e,i,a' the sequence tends to be heard as 'we,wi,wa;' and where 'i' is followed Diphthongs do not occur, and vowels in sequence

Sequence between words.

following rules may be noted:elision occurs freugently, and increases with the speed of utterance. As most words begin and end with a vowel, The

Similar vowels are heard merely as lengthened vowels; nkoruga are

sequence, the first is elided:remaining letters it may be stated that where dissimilar vowels are in efter 'i' is elided, and 'u' is elided where followed by 'o'. For the

amaach(e) aya, tari (a) matambe, omokung(u) oyo. omwan(a) omoke, omoisek(e) omuya, emeyi(o) emeng'e, amatum(o) amatambe, amari et(a) 'eritumo,

Consonant Sequence.

vowel):-

This is restricted to sequences of n+Consonant(or

n+w = mb(rare!)n+m = dm = d + und m(m) nduga(n+ruga) I cook, (m) mbaaba(n+baaba) It is mother. manyire(n+manyire) I am known.

For the sequence of n+Vowel see Section 12.

Orthography.

spelling of the language. The following note is intended mainly for those interested in the

Government for approval. They are adopted in the following pages so that people may have an opportunity and degrees of education. A number of resolutions were adopted and submitted to in future books printed would be intelligible to Gusii of all denominations different translators of the same Mission. (Compare the last few pages of 'Ogosoconsistently; there being differences both between issions and even between vowels, and consonants as for Swahili. Many words, however, have not been spelt and others interested, discussed ma kwe Ritang'ani' with some of They are as follows:series of Reetings was held in Kisii at which members of Rissions, teachers As noted above, the of seeing how they work out in practice. language has, up till now, been written with five ways and means of standardizing spelling so that the earlier ones.) During February - May 1956

- versions were considered to be The sound -ng- as in singing to be spelt ng' as in Swahili. Other wrong or mis-prints.
- present, as'. It is fully realized that the final -e is elided in speech. The word 'ase' (literally: 'place') to be written in full and not as at
- with to be written in full. The word 'na' (ne before nouns of Classes 5 and 10) meaning 'and, also, by
- without an apostrophe. connector n-'Is'(p. 36) to be joined with the following word
- The Demonstrative(p. 15) 'oyo, aba' etc. to be written separately.
- The Possessive 'of' to be separated from the following word i.e. the

necessary and desirable, but there was also general awareness of the difficultwas no word 'omosani' to contrast with it. doubts whether 'Omosaani' should be written with a doubled -a- when there not differ from other words by that vowel. Thus, everyone was agreed that 'ochire doubling vowels which, though admittedly long, yet occurred in words which did length, though here, not everyone was convinced of the desirability of Everyone was agreed that the representation of the 7 vowel sounds was both sounds, and especially about vowel-length and vowel quality (7 symbols or 5). great deal of inconclusive discussion took place concerning the vowel implementing such a view. The same was felt to be true in matters of vowel should be distinguished from 'ochiire - He went' but there were

Committee in preference to the tilde which occurs in Kikuyu and Kamba. vowels and the e and o for the open vowels - the diacritic favoured In the following pages I have adopted as an experiment, both doubled

though Suropeans may find it strange at first, it will, I feel sure, help them nt od that Gusii should see for themselves how the scheme works in practice. Secondly in hearing the language and in reproducing it.3 have done this for two main reasons. Firstly, I think it is important

points: I hope they will not hesitate to voice their criticisms. imagine that some of my Gusii friends will disagree with me on some

0 !⊹ for a proper understanding of the language itself, and especially the verb satisfactorily if he is words. The most important distinctions will be mentioned as they occur. An understanding of the part played by tone in the language, is essential However, the student will probably be able to 'get along' quite merely aware of the significance of the tonal patterns

however, this may well be left to a later publication. immediate future, a section on tone would be unavoidable; as it is, I thought that many people would require a detailed knowledge of Gusii

occurs in noun prefixes and verb suffixes. Thus, tenses with final -e(excluding is generally close. -ire and -ete) tend to have a final -e open if the root vowel is e,o,a or u, harmonizing with those of the stem and root, sometimes even being heard as midbetween the open and the close sounds. Such harmony of vowel quality example, both pre-and post-stem and root vowels tend to be variable, it is i, e or o. The final -e of the -ire suffix seems to vary but

PART I

Section

Woun Classes 1/2

omo-/aba-

this Class are found names of persons, as in Swahili:-

Founs with vowel stems:-Omo-geni 0mo-kungu Omo-subaati Omo-mura Omo-saani Omo-Gusii Aba-subaati Aba-mura Aba-saani Aba-geni Aba-kungu Aba-Gusii A married woman. A stranger, guest. A Gusii. A friend. woman. young man, circumcised.

Omoisia Omoiseke Omonto Abaana Abanto Abaisia Abaiseke young boy, uncircumcised. young unmarried girl. child. person.

Wouns derived from verbs:-

Omogendi

Abagendi

traveller.

Omoibi Omorugi Omoremi Abarugi A baremi Abaibi 1 A cultivator, small-holder. A cook, one's wife.

Adjective stems.

noun which controls the agreements as independent, and all those items which agree with it, dependent. with that of the noun itself. This fact of agreement or dependence, exemplified agree with it by means of a prefi by adjectives, will also be found in other parts of speech. We may regard the idjectives follow x, which, except in a few cases, is identical the noun with which they are associated, and

is most important to the sense of There two or more dependent items the speaker, thus:follow a noun, that follows immediately which

things or persons are under discussion. by 'naende'; if it is followed simply by 'na' it is assumed that two separate Cow this black = This black cow : Cow black this = This black cow a noun is associated with two or more adjectives, the first is followed

the more important adject: ive stems are listed below:-

ke - be Bad(morally) -eng'e -nene Big, fat, large.

-kong' u Hard, difficult, stern.

-mwamu

ra bu

White Black

Inne +all

-tambo

9

Cl.15 okuya Cl.16 aagiya ebiya Cl.9/10 engiya/chingiya Cl.11 oruya Cl.12 akaya Cl.14 obuya Cl.1/2 omuya/abaya Cl.3/4 omuya/emiya Cl.5/6 rigiya/amaya Cl.7/8 ekiya

Vocabulary:-

Cl. 1/2 Omochokoro aba-A grand-child.

Omogambi aba-Omogaaka aba-A chief. An old man, elder. Term of respect.

Omong'ina aba-Omosaacha aba-A man, husband, male. An old woman. A term of respect.

Omoboraka aba-A widow(Omotakaanwa also heard.)

Omonyaborimo aba-A liar.

Omotaka aba-A pauper.

Adjectives. -nyerere Thin, spindly.

-ngé (In these classes only in the plural) Many.

Swakiire Worning greeting, Kow are you? Ans, Ebuya OR mbuya mono Well, very well.

Others.

Bwairire Afternoon greeting. Same answer.

Ng B And, also.

Exercise 1.

Translate:-

- A large child.
- & small child.
- & beautiful girl.
- Beautiful girls.
- Bad children.
- A bad child.
- A short grandchild
- many widows.
- Small strangers.
- 10. A stern old woman.
- Thin old men.
- 12. any people
- 13. Fat women.
- 14. A man and a woman.
- lany strangers.
- 16. A fat cook.
- 17. A thin husband. A short liar.
- 19. A child and a woman.

Section 2

Noun Classes 3/4

omo-/eme-

variety of common objects, for example:-These classes contain not only the names of trees, but also a wide

	6.2		Mouns with vowel stems:-											
Omwogo	Omwando	Omoonyo .	tems:-	Omo-tienyi	Omo-baso		Omochie	Omo-twe	Omo-yio	Omo-gondo	Omo-remo	Omo-rero	Omo-bere	Omo-te
Emiogo	Emiando	Emionyo		Eme-tienyi	Eme-baso		Eme-chie	Eme-twe	Eme-yio	Eme-gondo	Eme-remo	Eme-rero	Eme-bere	Eme-te
Cassava.	Inheritance.	Salt.	ū.	imoon, month.	Sun, sunlight.	homesteads and settlements.	Village. Also used of large	Head.	Knife	Garden, 'shamba'.	Work.	Fire.	Body.	Tree.

Exercise 2.

Translate the following:-

- 1. A long knife.
- N A short tree.
- 3. Beautiful shambas.
- A small fire.
- Tall trees.
- 9 A black knife.
- A beautiful moon.
- Big villages.
- Hard(difficult) work.
- A small inheritance.

Section 3

The Verb

For example, the root -rug- means 'Cook' and its tenses many be grouped as is according to the sounds which occur after the radical or root of the verb. dividing all verb tenses into groups according to the suffix of the form; that essential for speaking the language. For the purposes of this grammar I am complex than its counterpart in Swahili, but an early acquaintance with it is As noted earlier in the Introduction, the Gusii verb is rather more

With final

Ħ With final -e

With final -ire

Ď. With final -ete

as the 'Simple Perfect' in English, and the -ME- form in Swahili, belonging, in During the course of the work we shall be concerned with some tenses from each of the four groups, but one of the commonest and most useful is that known

This is formed with a verbal prefix, a tense infix, the root, and the suffix:-

have the following prefixes:is according to its Class. The Classes which have already been considered Verbal prefix. This varies according to the subject of the sentence,

Class 3. Class 1. a- OR o-1st.Person 3rd.Person 2nd. Person 9 n-(ny-,ng') o-, kwa- OR o-Class 4. Class 2. ba-1st. Person 2nd. Person 3rd. Person φ moba-÷ O

N The tense infix is a-

The suffix is -ire

Thus for the verb -ruga, the complete form is as follows:-

kwarugire narugire orugire You have cooked I have cooked He, she has cocked baarugire They have cooked. mwarugire twarugire You(pl.)have cooked. We have cooked

later(Sec. 33) The position regarding verb roots with initial vowel is dealt with in detail

Vocabulary:-

-taara -genda -ika -riisia Walk, stroll. Herd cattle(Perfect -riisirie) Go off to Arrive

- mamo

עיין דיייידע די

-buna - buneka Be broken. Break.

Exercise

Translate into English:-

Omwana or iisirie

Omokungu orugire

Omogeni oikire

Abaisia baariisirie

A bagendi baairanire

6 Abachokoro abatambe baaikire Ababoraka abaya baataarire

8 Abaiseke abange baaremire

9. Omwana oreetire omosaani

10. Abakungu baareetire emeyio

Exercise

Translate into Gusii:-

We have arrived.

He has brought a guest.

ب • They have gone.

4. You have cooked.

<u>ئ</u> The widow has gone for a walk.

6 The boys and girls have arrived.

The thieves have returned.

00 The men have herded.

9 The man hit the boy (has hit).

10. The child has brought a long knife.

Mono-syllabic verbs and roots with final vowel.

-Sla -cha -nywa Come Drink Grind -siire -nyuure -chire -ria -kwa -chia ±3a+ Die -kuure Go to -chiire -riire Note how the Perfect is formed:--kia -gwa Fall -guure Dawn

Translate the following:-

baachiire - nanyuure - abanto baakuure. Twanyuure - okuure - baachire - omote oguure - abaana

Stative Verbs

as a Stative form(discussed in detail in Sec. 35) and the Perfect tense thus expresses a present state as does the - will tonce in cuchilia Certain common verbs only - or frequently - occur in what is known

nouns when preceded by 'of' and in some other contexts. other Classes and the plural. People say that an initial 'e' is sometimes mono-syllabic stems, but it has not been thought necessary to mark this. heard, but its occurrence is commonly restricted to a few nouns and to all It will also be noted that in the singular there is no initial vowel as in the considerable number of words which have no singular form. It will be noted in the singular the 'i' of the prefix is usually long, especially in This Class contains among other things, all augmentatives and a

					tatives:-
Soil, earth.	S	Ama-roba	Ri-roba		
A cloud.	₽	Ama-re	Ri-re		
A spear.	>	Ama-tumo	Ri-tumo	OR	
3 0		Ama-timo	Ri-timo		
A bone.	Þ	Ama-uga	Ri-uga		
A day.	þ>	Ama-tuko	Ri-tuko		
A stone.	₽	Ama-gena	Ri-gena		
A word, matter, affair.	*	Ama-ng'ana	Ri-ng'ana		

Augment

Ri-rani Ri-gondo Ama-gondo Ama-rani 'A large 'shamba' A forest.

Forms with no singular:-

Amaguta Amaache Fat, oil. Water.

Amanyinga Blood.

The following two words should be noted with the initial 'e':-

Eri-ino Eri-iso Ama-ino Ama-iso An eye. A tooth.

and, finally, an exception:-

Erieta Amarieta A name.

The verbal prefixes for these classes are ri- and a-

Omoteeri Omwaka/emiaka A singer. A year.

Riemba Sorghum. Omogwe An arrow.

Verbs. le ta -raba ២ឧឧឧ-Ripen(of food in the pot, of millet in the fields).

Others. Bono

Reero To-day.

Exercise 5.

Translate the following sentences:-

- Twareetire amaache.
- Baariire amaguta amange.
- Manyuure amaache amaya.
- Amatumo amatambe abunekire.
- Omoisia omobe ochire.
- Amagena amanene.
- Amatumo ameng'e.
- 8 Amauga amarabu.
- Amare amanene
- ببر نسز 10. Now the stone has fallen. Emegwe na amatumo.
- 12. The days have passed.
- The spear has broken.
- 14. We have broken the long spear.
- The water has arrived quickly.
- The children have brought the water.
- Much water has fallen.
- He has brought much earth.

13

Noun Classes 7/8

one or two names of animals and persons do occur:-While the majority of words in these classes denote inanimate objects,

,											
	Skemeri	Egento	Bkiara	Ekiage	Eke-rogo	Ege-tuuma	Ege-tunwa	Ege-susu	Ege-tonga	⊈ge-saku	Ege-sieri
	Ebimeri	Bbinto	Ebiara	Ebiage	Ebi-rogo	Ebi-tuuma	Ebitunwa	Ebi-susu	Ebi-tonga	Ebi-saku	Ebi-sieri
	A plant.	A thing.	A finger.	A granary.	A stool.	Maize	A hill.	A hare.	A basket.	A door(for respected persons).	A door.
						•	3			persons).	

NOTE: It is usual, when there is a double subject of differing classes, in a The verbal prefixes for these classes are ke-- and bi- respectively. sentence, for the verbal prefix to be of Class 8:-

egesusu na enchogu biaikire The hare and the elephant have arrived.

Vocabulary:-

The Part of the	٠, ٥					
	Verbs:	-beeka Put, place.	Put, p	lace	-bogoria	Carry.
٠		-gora	Buy,sell.	e11.	-ira	Send.
		-roosia	See .	to,f:	ix,repair,make.(-roosia See to, fix, repair, make. (Perfect -roosirie)
		-sira	Be lost	ct	-siria(Pe	-siria(Perfect -siririe) Lose.
		-sieka Close	Close		-siekwa(P	-siekwa(Perfect -siekirwe) Be clo
	Nouns. $Cl.1/2$		Baaba	wy I	Baaba My mother.	
			Taata	Vel	Taata My father.	

Exercise 6.

Other.

Gose

Either, or.

Translate the following:-

A large stool.

2. Small stools.

Many baskets,

- A thin hare.
- The basket is lost.
- The stool has fallen down.
- 9 A hare has come.
- The woman has closed the door.
- Father has bought a granary.

Section 6

15

mh e Demonstrative

of reference. Two degrees of distance may be expressed by the demonstrative and one

1. This here. (Referred to hereafter as Demonstrative 1)

The exceptions to this are Classes e.g. Cl.5. eri, Cl.8. ebi, etc. prefix consists only of a single vowel, a 'y' intervenes, e.g. Cl.l oyo; Cl. 4 eye. prefix consonant as that which follows, e.g. Cl. 2. aba; Cl. 7 eke; but where the exceptions. As a general rule it may be stated that the same vowel precedes the Formed from the relevant verbal prefix, but with several 5, 3, 10 and 10a where the first vowel is 'e':

For the Classes so far considered the forms are, then, as follows:-

Class	Class	Class	Class
7/8	5/6	3/4	1/2
eke/ebi	eri/aya	oyo/eye	cyo/aba

The forms for the other classes will be given as they occur.

A slightly more emphatic form of the above (This one) occurs with the suffix -iga:oyoiga, ayaiga, ekeiga, ebiiga, etc.

That there. (Referred to hereafter as Demonstrative 2)

prefixes, but not preceded by an initial vowel as in 1 above. Thus:-Formed on the stem -ria, with the appropriate verbal

Class 7/8	Class.5/6	Class 3/4	Class 1/2
keria/biria	riria/aria	oria/eria	oria/baria

The aforementioned (Referred to hereafter as Demonstrative 3).

verbal prefixes. Note Class 2, and intervocalic 'y' in Classes 1,3,4 and 6. Tormed on the stem -io with the appropriate

ekio/ebio	7/8	Class
erio/ayio	5/6	Class
oyio/eyio	3/4	Class
orio/abwo	1/2	Class

Exercise 7.

I have closed the basket.

The child has brought a stool.

The door is broken.

Translate into Gusii:-

- These words.
- N Those bones.

The aforementioned knife.

nowadays no initial vowel to the prefix. It occurs only in certain contexts, e.g. the Possessive 'of'. these classes. Amongst other common items, most of the names of animals occur in It will be noted that in the pl ural, as in Class 5, there is

14. 13.

I broke that small stool.

To-day we have planted cassava.

Have you cultivated maize or sorghum this year?

11. 12.

That hare has gone.

The small granary has broken.

TO.

The aforementioned clouds.

I have spilt that water (-itera Perf.-iteire)

Those days.

The aforementioned water.

A large stone.

				74				n. b.				æ	
E-buku (Eng.)	E-ndaagera	E-nchara	E-ngori	B-nchera	E-mbura	E-nyongo	E-nyomba	E-ng'ombe	E-chiiro	E-nchogu	E-ndo	E-ng'ondi	E-mbori
Chi-buku	Chi-ndaagera	Chi-nchara	Chi-ngori	Chi-nchera	Chi-mbura	Chi-nyongo	Chi-nyomba	Chi-ombe	(Chi-chiiro)	Chi-nchogu	Chi-ndo	Chi-ng'ondi	Chi-mbori
A book.	Food.	Hunger, famine.	A rope.	A way, path.	Rain.	A water pot, cooking pot.	A house.	A cow.	A market.	An elephant.	A lion.	A sheep.	A goat.

sounds like 'nj-' and is written as such. The verbal prefixes for these c the singular, where the prefix is followed by a vowel, the sequence sounds like 'ya,yo,ye,etc.' and is written as such. After an initial n- the prefix lasses are e- and chi- respectively, but in

Exercise 8. The Demonstrative forms are 1) .eye/echi 2) eria/chiria 3) eyio/echio

Translate the followsing:-

- 1. Those big lions.
- 2. Chingori chintambe chiabunekire.
- We have brought the goats and the sheep.
- 5. The black cow is lost. 6. Taata ogorire chimbori chinene ne 4. Enyomba eye yaguure.
- Has he brought that thin sheep?

chiombe.

- The rain has come. Omogeni oreetire ebitonga ebinene
- 10. Baaba orugire endaagera.

Adjectives.

consonants other than a nasal:-The singular prefix here is en- for all stems beginning with

and many people at the present time have adopted the Swahili system of the numerals 1-5 and 9 only. This makes counting a complicated business Gusii is rather unusual, among its related languages, in having words

61.	60.	50.	40.	31.	30.	21.	20.	12.	11.	10.	9.	00	7.	6.	5	4	ţ	N	سو •	
emerongo etaano	emerongo etaano	emerongo etaano	emerongo ene	emerongo etatu na	emerongo etatu	emerongo ebere na	emerongo ebere	ekomi na ibere	ekomi na emo	ekomi OR omorongo	kiyanda	isaano na isato	isaano na ibere	isaano na emo	isaano	inye	isatu	ibere	eyemo	Cardinal
na omo na emo(heard	na omo			a emo.		a emo			P	0					-taano	ne	-tatu,-satu	-bere	-mo	Adjective stems
las 'nomo nemo')				: ::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::			*		2	3		٤	-a gataano na kabere	-a gataano na rimo	-a gataano	-a kane	-a gatatu	-a kabere	-e ritang'ani, rimo	Ordinal
														100						

The adjective stems take a verbal prefix with an intervocalic 'y' in Cl.1,3,9:-C1.1 oyomo, C1.3 oyomo, C1.9 eyemo

emia(Swa.), rigana(Luo), emerongo ekomi

special terms are in use:-In counting small change, and for small amounts of money generally, a number of Class 10 a special form occurs: - ibere, is(t) atu, ine, itaano

- eeera/chieera Between the first and second 'e' there is a very slight pause. 2 Cents(From the German 'Heller' and Swahili 'hela')
- egesabwa/ebisabwa A unit of 2 Cents. (From the Swahili 'pesa') A unit of 1 cent.

N

ebeesa/chibeesa

- entururu. 5 Cents.

ממם ותחום מחת E Contaldantes

.

people still think in terms of:-The counting of shillings presents further difficulties: many old

19

Erobia/chirobia A 2/- unit(From 'Rupee')

Bnusu

However, the use of 'Esiringi/chisiringi' for the shilling unit is spreading rapidly.

Time.

subtracting 6 before 12 o'clock periods, 6 a.m. - 6 p.m. and 6 p. morning, 'botuko' - the evening, night). Thus any hour can be calculated by referred to as one o'clock with It must be remembered that and adding 6 after 12 o'clock. the appropriate adverb of time ('mambia' - the m. - 6 a.m. Seven o'clock is therefore the day is divided into two twelve hour

Chinsa isaano ll o'clock.

Chinsa isaano mambia 11 a.m.

Chinsa isaano botuko ll p.m.

Chinsa kiyanda 3 p.m.

Exercise 9.

Translate the following:-

	اسة •	Five people.	2	Four trees.
	زبن •	Three stones.	4	Five baskets.
	5.	One knife.	6.	Six goats.
	7.	Bight houses.	80	The second book.
	9.	Fifteen gardens. (shambas)	10.	Five cents.
	11.	10 cents.	12.	50 cents.
11.7	13.	60 cents.	14.	Half past eight.
	15.	15. Quarter past twelve	16.	16. Twenty five cents.

Days of the week.

Gusii forms are still most common:-While the Swahili forms are becoming popular, the following

16. Twenty five cents.

	Friday	Wednesday	Monday	
Sunday	emeremo gataano	Wednesday emeremo gatatu	emeremo rimo	
0		tatu		
mokubio	Saturday e	Thursday e	Tuesday I	
	enyongeesa	emeremo kane	Emeremo kabere	
	රිසි	kane	kabere	

wonths of the year.

for the months are of little use and the English names are in common use As the Gusii year started in our November, the Gusii names

Section 9

Fossessives

with their subject by means of a verbal rather than a nominal prefix. adjective, they cannot here be treated as such-or at least with the majority of The stems are as follows:-- , because they fall within the category of dependent words which agree While most people would agree that possessives are a kind of

-aye	-(a)o	-(a)ne
His, her	Your	mine
-a,bo	-aino	-aito
Their	Your(pl.)	Ours
3		

The 'a' is bracketed in the 1st. and 2nd. persons because it sometimes is absorbed with the prefix.

For the classes already considered the forms are as follows:-

Class	Class	SSTA
ţ	, N	٠
one, oo, oye, oito, oino, obo.	baane, bao, baaye, baito, baino, baabo.	one, oo, oye, otto, otno, obo.

Class 5.	Class 4.
riane, riao, riaye, riaito, riaino, riabo	yane, yao, yaye, raito, yaino, yabo.

will be noted that in classes 4 and 9 the 'e' prefix is heard as 'y'.

Exercise 10.

Translate the following:-

13. Our five spears.	11. My three baskets.	9. Those clouds.	7. Our goats.	5. ity book.	3. Our basket.	1. My tree.
					54	N cert
14. His friend.	12. Their cattle.	10. Our water.	8. Your(pl.) sheep.	6. Fis knives.	4. Their names.	2. His stone.

15. Their two arrows have broken

-WQ omosaani bw'omonto - The friend of the man; omosaani

Class 1. Class ņ ሻ abasaani b'abanto - The friends of the people; abasaani bw'echindo -The friend of the lions.

Class J.Mq omote bw'omonto - The man's tree. b'omonto - The man's friends.

Class Class 5. ri-4 rigena ri'omwana - The child's stone; erieta ri'eritumo -The name of the spear. emete y'abaana - The children's trees.

Class Class 6 7. ე ც Ekiara ki'omonto - The man's finger; egesusu ki'erinani The woman's words. Note the apostrophe before the initial vowel of the amaino a taata - Ty father's teeth; amang'ana 'omokungu possessor. See Introduction(orthography).

Class $^{\circ}$ pj. Ebiara bi'omonto - The man's fingers; ebikuba bi'echindo The hare of the forest.

Class 10. chi-Class chia taata -Chinyongo chi'omokungu - The women's cooking pots; chiombe Enyongo y'omokungu - The woman's cooking pot; The lions' chests. My father's cattle.

Exercise 11.

Translate the following:-

- Ebinto bi'omokungu.
- The stools of those children have broken.
- Omoyio bw'omwana oyo.
- The man's spear is lost.
- 5 Emegondo y'OmoGusii.
- 6 We have brought these things of the child.
- Amang ana a reero.
- 8 Chiombe chi'omogeni oria chiasirire.
- পূ I have bought his goats and my sheep.
- 10. He has bought three teeth

More Adjectives.

the possessives, have verbal prefixes. They are not numerous but very important. -onsi All, whole (N.B. At this point, a number of adjectives should be noted which, like intwe twensi - All of us; inwe mwensi - All of you)

abande, Cl. 4. eyende, Cl. 6. In the plural with an initial vo--nde Other(something other ayande, Cl. 8. ebinde, Cl. 10. For full list see p. 100. wel to the prefix it means 'Some' e.g. Cl. 2. than what one has, but not a different kind).

3. -aao Other(of a different kind). With an initial vowel as for 'Some' above. -renga? How many?

This consists of the verbal prefix + a, but because the majority of words

 $\frac{8}{3}$

Section 10

The Verb -The Present Tense

negative the auxiliary. the verb 'to be'). In the affirmative, the main verb comes first, and in the that is to say it is formed from both a main verb and an auxiliary (generally Present Continuous. It belongs to a group of forms known as Compound tenses; One of the commonest tenses is that which I term the Present or

Formation:

syllable:-	The singula					10 to	Thus:	
	r forms are heard a	nkoruga	nkoruga	nkoruga	nkoruga	nkoruga	nkoruga	nko + Root + a
	s follows, with st	bare	more	tore	are	ore	nde	Present tense of
	The singular forms are heard as follows, with stress on the penultimate	They are cooking.	You are cooking.	We are cooking.	He, she is cooking.	You are cooking.	I am cooking.	Present tense of the verb 'To be'

nkorugande, nkorugore, nkorugaare.

In the Negative the order is reversed:-

tindi koruga

tori koruga

tari koruga(Cl.3 tori;Cl.9 teri;Cl.7 tikeri, etc.)

titori koruga

timori koruga

tibari koruga(Cl.6. tari;Cl.8 tibiri;Cl.10 tichiri, etc.)

Vocabulary:-

Cl. 7/8 Ekebao A window.

9/10 Etaya A lamp.

Eng'iti An animal, snake.

Adjectives: -bou Big, strong, hardy (of trees, people, animals, etc.)

-kwana Say.

-agaacha Build.

-ganya Wait.

korende But.

Other:

Exercise 12.

Translate into Gusii:-

1. The woman is cooking.

We are going now.

Are you returning now?

9 The child is eating its food.

10. This boy is herding cattle.

But that one is not herding.

12. Other people are waiting but we are not.

Exercise 13.

Translate into English:-

- 1. Omoboraka ngocha are, nkoreeta are ebinto biaye bionsi.
- Omorugi one nkoruga are endaagera yane.
- 3. Omosaacha oye tari korema amatuko aya.
- 4. Omonto oyo ngokwana are amang'ana amange.
- Intwe nkoreeta tore amaache korende titori koreeta endaagera.
- 6. Omonto oria nkoaaka are omwana oye.
- Barabwo nkonywa bare smaache naende nkoria bare endaagera.
- Ngosieka are egesieri ase obwango.
- 9. Abanto bonsi nkoagaacha bare enyomba yaye.
- 10. Abanto abange nkogora bare ching'ondi na bande nkogora bare chimbori.

Personal Pronouns.

at the beginning of a sentence and add some emphasis:-There is no difficulty about these; they generally occur

(I)nche I Intwe

Ave You

₩e You(pl.)

He, she

Ere

Barabwo

They.

The first person singular usually has an initial 'i' when it occurs at the items which also have an initial nasal, such as the interrogative 'Ng'o' also have this initial 'i' in such contexts (See also Sec. 29). beginning of a sentence (e.g. Na inche....), and in some other contexts. Other

Noun Classes 11/10a oro-/chin-

Oro-saana	Oro-ko	Oro-oche	Oro-gendo	Oro-bebe	Oro-bago	Oroteeru
4.7						
Chin-saana	Chin-ko	Chin-doche	Chin-gendo	Chim-bebe	Chim-bago	Chin-teeru
A.C.	A	₽	}>	A	A	A
Woodland, wood.	A piece of firewood.	A river.	A journey.	A boundary.	A fence.	A winnowing tray.

The possessive prefixes are ro- and chi-The verbal prefix for these classes is ro- and chi- respectively.

usually written as such. Both the above singular prefixes tend to be heard as rw- before a vowel and are

The demonstratives are 1) oro/echi 2) roria/chiria 3) orwo/echio

Exercise 14.

Translate the following:-

- Orobebe rwane.
- Chinko chiaye chiasirire.
- Omonto oyo nkoroosia are oroteeru orotambe
- This long boundary.
- I have brought your firewood.
- The water of the river.
- We have made a fence.
- This man's firewood has fallen down.
- He is not selling stools but winnowing trays.
- 10. Mkoroosia tore chimbebe chi'omogondo oria.

25

Section 12.

The Verb The Object Infix

occurs immediately before the root. named, and often stylistically desirable to do so even where it is. The infix It is necessary to insert an object infix wherever the object is not

The object	The object infixes for the classes alr	already mentioned are as follows:-
	Class 1. 1st. Person.	n(ng') OR ny before a vowel.)
	2nd. Person.	ko-
	3rd.Person.	mo-
	Class 2 1st. Person.	+0-
5	2nd.Person.	ba-
	3rd.Person.	ba-
28	Class 3/4	yo-/ye-(Sometimes nyo-/nye- after a
		vowel. See also p. 48)
	Class 5/6 .	ri-/ya-(Cl.6 sometimes nya- as above
	Class 7/8	ke-/bi-
	Class 9/10	ye-/chi-(Cl.9 nye- as above)
	Class ll/10a	ro-/chi-
and for the	and for the classes not yet considered:-	1
	Class 12/8	ka-/bi-

	18		
Class 16	Class 15/6	Class 14/6	Class 12/8
ည ျ	ko-/ya-	bo-/ya-(See notes $C1.3/4,6$ above).	ka-/bi-

Exercise 15.

Translate into Gusii:-

- I have brought it(C1.7).
- Has the stranger entered the house? He has entered it(soa Enter)
- Those bad children are hitting me, but I am not hitting them.
- They are herding my cattle. Are they herding them now? They are.
- Have you cultivated your shamba to-day? I have cultivated it.
- Have you closed the door? I have closed it.
- Has he broken those small trees? He has broken them.
- We have eaten it(food). Is that boy drinking dirty(-be) water? He has drunk it.
- 10. Have they brought the no ew stool? They are bringing it now.

Noun Classes 12/8

aka-/ebi-

The Classes of diminutives:-

Aka-gena Aganto Aga-tiicha Aka-gondo ∃bi-tiicha Bbi-gena Ebinto A small thing, trifle. Also used A small garden near the house. to a person in a derogatory A small stone. small shamba.

Akaana Bbiana A small child.

The possessive prefixes are also ka- end bi-The verbal prefixes for these classes are ka- and bi- respectively.

The Demonstratives are 1) aka/ebi 2) karia/biria 3) akwo/ebio

ercise 16.

Translate into English.

- Ebiana ebi biachire.
- Ebigondo biaye ebitambe.
- Ebigena bine biaguure.

Ebigondo ebinge.

Ebigena ebike.

Ebinto bi'akagondo biasirire.

ection 14

Noun Classes 14/6

o.bo-/ama-

Obori Obo-ta Oboremi Obo-roso Obo-kombe Obotuko Obo-rere Obo-sio (Amari) Ama-kombe Ama-tuko Ama-roso Ama-rere Aba-ta Ama-sio Cultivation. Area of A foundation. A bow. Bullrush-millet. A night. A bed. A forehead. . hoe.

It will be noted that some of the above are abstract forms with no plural

The possessive prefixes are also bo- and a-. The verbal prefixes of the above classes are bo- and a- respectively.

The singular prefix in both the above tends to be heard as bw- before a vowel and is written as such.

The Demonstratives are 1) pbo/ aya 2) boria/aria 3) obwo/ayio

la) Indicating place, area The bo- prefix occurs in a number of other contexts as follows:-0f::

BoGirango The area of Girango.

BoGetutu The area of Getutu.

oboriisia Pasture.i.e. the place of herding.

lb) Indicating time; comparable to the English 'it' of weather, etc. osorodo Foundation.i.e. the place for measuring such.

bwakiire? Has it dawned well? (Morning greeting)

bwairire? Is it(the sun) sinking well(Afternoon greeting)

lc) Indicating direction to; courring only with the singular possessive. byone, bwoo, bwoye To my, your, his, her homestead.

In the plural the forms used are, seito, seino, sowabo (sobo).

As an adverbial formative:-Robe Eadly (-be Bad).

Buya

Well(-ya Good).

Boros Borio On the right. On the left.

Vocabulary:-

01.5/6 Omochando Difficulty, hardship.

C1.7/8 のならないれる人は Rigesa Harvest. A vernal manner

Exercise 17.

Translate the following:-

- 1. Oborere oboyia.
- 2. I have brought two bows and three arrows.
- . Amakombe onsi abunekire reero. (onsi = a+onsi)
- 4. We are planting bullrush-millet to-day.
- · Two small hoes and a new basket.
- 6. Oboremi bwane bonsi.
- . We are not cultivating a small garden but a big one.
- The strangers have arrived but my father isn't coming.
- 9. Obotuko bwachire.

 $^{\circ}$

- 10. We are bringing a new bow and all the long arrows.
- ll. All my friends are coming to my place.
- 12. He is working well to-day.

Section 15

29

3

Noun Classes 15/6

oko-/8

Apart from one or two common parts of the body, these classes contain mainly verbal-nouns:-

Oko-rema	0ko-ruga	<u>Oko-ge</u> nda	0go-to	Oko-goro	Oko-boko
na Ama-rema	ga Ama-ruga	ida Ama-genda	Ama-to	ro Ama-goro	Ama-boko
Cultivatin	Cooking.	Going.	An ear.	A leg.	An arm.

The plural of these verbal-nouns is rarely heard.

the verbal prefixes of these classes is ko- and a- respectively.

The possessives are also ko- and a-

The singular of both the above is often heard as kw- and is written as such. The demonstrative forms are as follows: 1) oko/aya 2) koria/aria 3)okwo/

ayio.

The Infinitive.

An extremely simple form made up of the verb root preceded by ko-(or go- according to the initial consonant. See Introduction, sounds). The suffix is -a. Thus:-

koruga, gosiba - Bind, korema, koreeta, kogenda, gotaara, kogwa, gokwa. Where the root begins with a vowel, the consonant of the prefix is usually affected by the first occurring consonant:-

goika,koirana,BUT koaaka

In some verbs the ko- tends to be heard as kw-

Vocabulary:-

Verbs: -rora -tiga -kora Soa -siba -ruta -choora -nyaara -chaaka Enter. Do, make. Choose. e e • hrow. ind, fasten. Be able. eave alone. Begin.

Others: Ee! Yes!
Yaaya! No

- Bono abanto baria ngochaaka bare gokora emeremo yabo.
- He has entered the house and has begun to eat his food.
- Amaboko aaye amatambe na amagoro amaeng'e.
- The stranger's arrival.
- 0 Twasibire chimbori ibere korende titori gosiba chinde.
- They are choosing a big new house to-day.
- ∞ Abamura nkoruta bare amagena korende abaiseke ngochaaka bare koruga endaagera.
- 9 Is the woman cooking? No, she is scattering millet.
- 10. I cannot see the cows. Have you lost them? Yes, our big cows lost: the boys have herded very badly to-day.
- ĽĽ Omwaka oyo twanyoorire emechando emenge.
- ر الا We are sending the small goats or one large sheep.
- Baaba ogorire etaya enyia naende chimbusuro chinyinge.
- 14. I'm going to his place now.
- Omwaka oyo obori bwarabire bwango na twanyoorire riges rigiya.
- Has she seen my mother's cooking? She has; but has she seen the cooking of my child?

Formation of Adjectives.

and the Infinitive:-Adjectives may be formed from the possessive 'of'

ring'ana ria gochandekia - h regrettable matter ebinto bia gwanchia - Pleasing things obokima bwagoisana - Enough porridge

Section 16

The Verb The Future Tense

is those with a final -e. The general Future tense belongs in Gusii to group B of tenses. That

It is formed as follows:-

n + verbal prefix + Root +

ningende I shall go

nagende nogende He, she, will go You will go

natogende We shall go

namogende You(pl.)will go

nabagende They will go.

ny- or ng'-(See footnote to p.25) There the verb root begins with a vowel, the 1st. Person singular is either

Translate the following:-

ninyirane, ninyagaache, ning'aake, ninyibe, ning'ete;

The Megative of this form differs from the affirmative in that there is a final -a instead of a final -e: it is formed thus:-

ti + verbal prefix + ko + Root + a

tinkogenda I shall not go, etc.

tokogenda(ti+o)

takogenda(ti+a)

titokogenda

timokogenda tibak<u>oge</u>nda

distance. It is not used for the This form is used for all actions which occur in the future, irrespective of which will be considered later(Sec. 32) future Relative nor for some other contexts

Exercise 19.

Translate into Gusii --

- l. he girl will arrive to-day.
- **D**) The lions will come.
- I will arrive to-morrow(ankio)
- The child will bring those stools.
- These trees will fall down.
- That hoe will he broken.

- Father will beat the bad child.
- Will you walk to-day?
- We shall be able to go to-morrow.
- They will begin to work (do work) to-day.
- We shall be able to arrive at 8 o'clock.
- 16. My mother will choose her things.
- I shall not be able to choose my things.
- 18. Are the children coming? No, they will come
- to-morrow.
- He has beaten his child very much.
- He will build his new house this year.

Section 17

The Verb Past Penses

represented by two pairs of tenses. being distinguished Four main divisions of by tone. Compare the following or ask a Gusii to say them:-, the members of each pair looking alike but past time are recognized in Gusii: these are

 nnaruga(High; High; Falling; Low) I cooked(yesterday)

2. nnaruga(Telling;Low;High;Low)

I cooked (before yesterday, but not usually more

- 3. nnarugete(High; High; Falling; Low; Low) I cooked (earlier to-day) than a week ago)
- nnarugete(Figh; Falling; Low; High; Low) I cooked (some time ago)

Of these the most common are 2 and note, however, that the other forms the distinctions of tone. occur frequently and should try to listen for 3, which will be treated here. Students should

continue a theme already introduced. The latter is very frequently preceded by n- forms tend to introduce a new theme of conversation, while the n- less forms initial n-. Further consideration of these variants will be given later(Sec. 48) and at this stage it is necessary only to know that they exist, and to note that the 'igo' OR 'nigo'. Each tense has two variant forms of prefix; the one being distinguished by CE CE

1. Tense 2, known hereafter as the Recent Past.

a) naruga mwaruga oruga(sometimes 'aruga') kwaruga twaruga(lit: to baaruga 04-a) b) nneruga naeruga mbaaruga ntwaruga(lit: to+a) nkwaruga nmwaruga

In Classes 4 and 9 the prefix is often heard as 'nj-'

Exercise 20.

Translate into Gusii:-

- Yesterday the stranger came. (Yesterday - Igoro)
- Lions came yesterday.
- I arrived yesterday.
- Yesterday the child brought vegetables.
- Those trees fell yesterday.
- 6 Yesterday my hoe broke.
- This book split(-tandoka) yesterday.
- Yesterday לאם פלחחפי בתון

35

Tense 3, known hereafter as the Immediate Past also has two variants:-<u>(2</u> narugete b) nnarugete

mwarugete orugete OR arugete kwarugete twarugete naarugete ntwarugete nkwarugete mmwarugete

occurs after 'igo' (See also Sec. 32). While, by comparison with other forms It will be noted that in the a) variant the a- prefix in the 3rd. Singular this prefix ought to be aa-, it is, in fact, heard as short a-., baarugete

Translate into Gusii:-

Exercise 21.

- To-day the stranger arrived 2. A lion came to-day.
- 3. Yesterday I arrived. 4. The child brought vegetables to-day.
- The aforementioned trees fell to-day. 6. Today my new hoe broke.
- 7. To-day his book split. 00 The big stones fell down to-day.

9. To-day our garden was destroyed. 10. We arrived to-day.

The Wegative.

For both of the above tenses the following negative may occur:ti + verbal prefix + Root + eti(n.b.final -i)

tindugeti

torugeti

tarugeti

titorugeti

timorugeti

tibarugeti

tenses occur. Here I will draw attention only to two:-NOTE: This is a marked simplification. In fact as many as 8 negative past

- Recent Past. tina ruga, tikwaruga, taaruga, etc.
- Immediate Past. tinearugete, tikwarugete, taarugete, etc.

Translate into English:-

- Igoro omogeni oye taigeti.
- Igoro endo eria techeti.
- Igoro inche ting'igeti.
- Igoro omwana oria omuya tareeteti chinyeni chiyio.
- គ្នា Emete eria emetambe tegweeti igoro.
- Reero egetaabu kiane tigetandogeti. Igoro obokombe bwane tibobunegeti.

conosyllabic roots and roots with final vowel.

These form their Immediate Past

in the following way:-

		9		
		Affirm.		Megative.
	-gwa(Fall)	-gweete		-gweeti
	-nywa(Drink)	-nyweete		-nyweeti
	-kwa(Die)	-kweete	-	-kweeti
	-kia(Dawn)	-kiete		-kieti
	-cha(Come)	-chete		-cheti
	-chia(Go)	-chiete		-chieti
	-ria(Bat)	-riete		-rieti
also.	also, the following:-			

Tote

-riisia(Ferd cattle) -riisetie -roosia(See to) -roosetie -roosetii -riisetii

For more detailed treatment of the above two forms, see Sec. 31.

37

Section 18

co

In the English expression, 'K is Y', 'is' is generally regarded as being part of the verb 'To be'. In Gusii, however, in the affirmative, the 'Is' is expressed simply by the element n-, which differs from all other aspects of the verb 'To be' in that it has neither root nor suffix nor prefix. It is simply a 'Connector' linking two items.

In the Negative, however, both a prefix and root occur. The root '-re' in the affirmative and '-ri' in the negative has already been considered in Sec. 10(Present Continuous Tense) and will be noted again in a Past form(See Sec. 28). Consider the following examples:-

Omonto oyo nomonene - This man is big.
Omonto oyo tari omonene - This man is not big.

Orobago oria tirori orotambe - That fence is not tall.

That fence is tall.

Orobago oria norotambe

The n- may be omitted after a demonstrative:-

Rinani eri rin<u>e</u>ne – This forest is big Abanto aba abaya – These people are good.

: TOTE:

- 1) In the present orthography the n- is joined with the following word.
- 2) Where n- precedes a consonant, phonetic change may occur, e.g. n+ baaba = mbaaba. See Introduction, Sounds.

'Is not'

There are two ways of expressing 'Is not/are not'

- a) Invariable(for all classes) tari OR tai
- b) Varying with class as follows:-
- C1.1/2 tari/tibari;C1.3/4 tori/teri;C1.5/6 tiriri/tari;C1.7/8 tikeri/tibiri C1.9/10 teri/tichiri;C1.11 tirori;C1.12 tikari;C1.14 tibori;C1.15 tikori C1.16 teari.

N- + Possessives(e.g. '...is his/hers, its; etc.)

The form of the normal possessive is, e.g. Cl. 7/8 kiane/biane(See Sec.9) but where preceded by n-('...is his, hers, its, etc.') the form is as follows: Cl.1/2 oyone/sbaane;Cl.3/4 oyone/eyane;Cl.5/6 eriane/ayaane;Cl.7/8 ekiane/ebiane;Cl.9/10 eyane/echiane;Cl.11 orwane;Cl.12 akane;Cl.14 obwane; Cl.15 okwane; Cl.16 aaane(very slight pause between 1st. and 2nd.'a').

chimbori echi nechiaye - These goats are mine.
amagena aria nayaaye - Those stones are his.
aase aiga naaane - This place is mine.

Examples:-

Who is this? Oyio ning'o? (ng'o - Who?)
What is this? Ekio ninki? (ki - What?

What is this? Ekio ninki? (ki - What?)
Which is he? Oyio ninki?

'ki' occurs very commonly in other contexts without this initial vowel, for example:-

Abanto ki? - Which, what people?

Amagena ki? - Which, what stones?

Note also:-

Mnaki reero? - How are things to-day?

Mnaki bono? - How's things now?

This latter was perhaps originally 'm+na+ki' literally 'You(pl.) with what?'

Comparison of adjectives.

This is quite straightforward and takes the form 'X is big to beat Y', where 'kobua' (deriv. from the verb 'To overcome') is used for 'To beat'. Thus:-

Oyo nomonene kobua oria - This one is bigger than that.

Inche nomotambe kobua abaana bande bonsi - I am bigger than ali the

xercise 23.

Translate into Gusii:-

- That vegetable is not good.
- 2. These villages are small.
- 3. I am a men.
- 4. I am not a woman.
- 5. We are not women.
- 6. Stone is hard.
- 7. This stone is not hard.
- 8. This man is good.
- 9. This lion is fierce(-tindi)
- 10. This man is not good.
- 11. These baskets are not big.
- 12. This firewood is not good.

Those trees are not short.

14. My window is not new.

13.

- 15. Ty friend is bigger than I am.
- 16. Those books are his, these are mine.

Section 19

Foun Class 16(17,18) 'Place'

In this Class there is only one word, 'Lase - Place'

The verbal prefix is apossessive prefix is a-, thus:and the demonstratives are 1) aa 2) aaria 3) agwo.

Aase aane Aase aagiya A good place. Ey place.

Aase aaria That place.

different ways:-The general expression of 'To a place, at a place, etc.' is effected in

Going to a place, doing something at a place, etc.

the noun, though some exceptions in Cl. 9/10 do occur:a) most usually expressed simply by omitting the initial vowel of

nkogenda nde roche I am going to the river

ngotaara tore nchere nareme mogondo We are walking in/along the road He will cultivate in/at the gard

is possibly a loan word from Luo(?). nkogenda nde echiiro -I am going to the market. (Chiir

The initial vowel may also be omitted for 'time when, during, etc. ':-

mogorooba -In the afternoon botuko - By night, during the

usually short.):different word from 'Aase - Place', in such conwexts as these the initial 'a' is preceded by 'ase'. (Thile there seems no reason to suppose that this is a Tt is also common for the noun with the initial vowel to be

Ase echiiro - At the market Ase omonto 1 At the man's place. Ase enchera -At/on the path

of all kinds, and a fuller list of these occurs in Sec. 40. However, the following Besides directly expressing place, 'ase' is exremely common in adverbial phrases should be noted:-

Ase ayio ţ Ase obwango For this reason 1 Quickly, immediately. Ase ekeene -Truly, in truth.

The following examples should be noted, but need not be learned at this stage:engeecho y'echinguru chiaye ı By reason of his strength.

are na ebibao mesia ase are amooge.

And they have small holes at the point where they are sharn

Ase okoboko gose okogoro 1 In the arm or the leg.

> sanduku ime -Inside the box

Finally, note the following two sentences:-

ebinto bi enyomba - Things of the house. ebinto bia nyomba - Things of 'in the house'

only such things as are usually in the house, mats, stools, etc. The former includes everything connected with a house, while the latter includes

Consider Typically in such sentenc the following example, noting the word-order carefully:es as 'There is.....? It is in/on/at.....

egento kai(ng'ai) gekare? naiga kere OR naaria(naroro) gekare.

Thing where is it? It is here it is OR there(there, visible) it is.

a) The question is thus made up of:-

Woun + kai(OR ng'ai)+ verbal prefix + ka+re.

The 'ka' occurs where the object referred to is distant from the speaker. The response is made up of:-

+ aiga(OR aaria, aroro)+ verbal prefix + ka + re

The 'ka' occurs where the object is distant from the speaker, as in questions, above.

In negative responses the verb 'To be' precedes the place:-

1. tikeri aig , . It(C1.7) is not here.

tigekari aaria 🗕 It(Cl.7) is not over there.

With all Classes a shortened form 3. tigekari aroro of 1 is common:-- It(C1.7) is not there(within sight).

Cl.9/10 teyo/tichiyo;Cl.11 tiroyo;Cl.12 tikayo;Cl.14 tiboyo Cl.15 tikoyo Cl.1/2 tayo/tibayo;Cl.3/4 toyo/teyo;Cl.5/6 terio/tayo;Cl.7/8 tikeyo/tibiyo;

place 'there' (definite place):-Finally, the longer form (e.g. tikeri, etc.) may also occur with a final -o connoting

tibirio(Cl.8) torio(Cl.3) It(a tree) is not there. They (baskets) are not there.

Place as subject.

kind are 'There, there died a man.' the extent to which this is possible is limited to the following two patterns:subject of a sentence and control some languages, agreements as other classes. Sentences of this including Swahili, a 'place' may form the or 'In the street are many people.' In Gusii

Aase aaria okuure omonto -In that place he has died a man.

initial n-, thus:above, and also an equally common pattern for 2, where the verb 'To be' has an 2. Lase enchera bareo abanto abange - In the street they are there many people. Note the use of the final -o with '-re', already cited for negative responses

OR(As 2a above)b) Aiga nereo emegondo emiya

Here they are here fine shambas

The negative form of the above is as follows:initial n- of 'emegondo' in a) will be discussed in greater detail in Sec. 28

and thus for other sentences of like pattern. aiga terio emegondo emiya - Here they are not here fine shambas

Vocabulary:-

Cl. 6 Amatunda(Swa.) Truit.

Cl. 8 Ebiasi(Swa.) iuropean potatoes

Cl. 10 Chinyeni (Singular rare) Green vegetables.

01.9/10 Isanduku(Swa.) Box.

-esibia Bathe, wash oneself

-gacha Fut, place.

-ikaransa Sit, sit down.

-nyoorekana Be available, obtainable.

Leave behind.

Exercise 24.

Translate into Gusii-

Where is the woman? She is here. ω Where is my friend? He is not here.

here is the knife? It is over there. .12 Where are the stones? They are here.

There is the stool? It is not there. 6 Where is the fence? It is not here.

7. Where are the people? They are over there.

25

Translate into English:-

- bareo abanto bataano na abaiseke babere nchera.
- £makombe kai akare? Wayagachire nyomba ime.
- Kai kwabeeka enyongo? Jyomba nayetiga.
- Weesibia roche(Note: nateesibia).
- Ebiasi tibirio echiiro reero.
- 9 corende nabinyoorekane ankio.
- Lbageni mbare ka? Yeaya, bonsi baachiire(Ka At home).
- Chinyoni ibere nchire age omote.

Translate the following:-

N

ď

- In the road there are many people.
- In the river there is a canoe (Obwaato 14/6)
- market there are many vegetables and fruit.
- box there are books.
- ם the house there are two stools and a table.

Section 20

oan Words

well established to be regarded of the language. their prestige value. All, however, are assimilated into the phonetic pattern fill important linguistic gaps language from Swahili, while others have come from English. In earlier times there was borrowing from Luo, but most of these words are now sufficiently would emerge to express them. Kany of these new words have come into the One would expect that, with new concepts constantly arising, new words in the language, but others are flaunted for as assimilated. Many of these new words do

The following common items shou ld be learned:-

1. From Swahili:-

Cl. 1/2 Omombisi(Mpishi) A cook(esp. in European service). Omosigari(Askari) An askari, policeman. OmoSongo (ikzungu) A European.

Omosenche (Mshenzi) An uncivilized person.

Cl. 3/4 Omosiigo(Wzigo) A load, burden.

Omosumaa(Mshumaa) A candle.

Omochanga (lichanga) Sand. Omomberesi(Mfereji) A ditch, drain, gutter, culvert.

Omokebe (Wkebe) A tin.

C1.5/6 Riraya(Walaya) A postitute(Note: the assumption that 'malaya' is a Class 6 word).

Ribaati(Bati) A corrugated iron sheet.

Riswaari(Swali) A question.

Ribaibai(Papai) A paw-paw.

Cl. 7/8 Egetaabu(Kitabu) A book. Ritaboori(Tofali) A brick, tile.

Egetambaa(Kitambaa) A cloth.

Ekebunguo(Ufunguo) A key.

Cl.9/10

Staracha(Daraja) A bridge.

Echoo (Choo) Lavatory.

Echuba ((Chupa) A bottle.

Egasi(Kazi) Work(esp. wage-labour, e.g. on tea estates) siagi((Siagi) Butter.

Ekaran: Ekaratasi (Karatasi) Paper. i(karani) A clerk.

Frangi (Rangi) Colour, paint, whitewash.

```
c1.14/6
Obwembe(Wembe) A razor.
```

The following adjectives occur:-

-raisi Easy, cheap.

-tayare Ready

And verbs:-

-tai(dai) To claim a debt.

-soma(-soma) To read.

-andika(-andika) To write.

-pima(-pima) To measure. The retention of the 'p

is most unusual.

-sona(-shona) To sew.

2. From English:-

c1.3/4Omotoka(motor-car) Car, lorry.

Ekeramp(mb)oni(Gramophone) A gramophone.

C1.9/10 Ebicha (Picture) A camera, picture, photograph. Echeera(Gaol) Prison.

Eraini(Line) A line(on paper).

E(n)gaseti(Gazette) A newspaper.

Enamba (Number) A number.

Emeeri(Hail) A ship.

Esukuru(School) School.

Ebuku(Book) A book.

Esinema (Cinema) A cinema, cinema-show.

3. From Luo.

Cl.5/6 Rigana 9/10 Ebando Mum. 100

Erwoti Chief. maize.

Oroteeru A winnowing tray.

The following word, though extremely common, has a dubious etymology:-Tyasae God.

C1.3/4 Omotabeta A contour(agricultural).

Section 21

Adverbs

Below are listed some common adverbs:neither suffixes nor prefixes, they are invariable. In contrast with the other parts of speech considered, adverbs have

1. Adverbs of time.

Ankio

ende

The day after to-morrow(Lit: another

to-morrow.)

Mambia In the morning.

Mambia entuko The early morning, dawn.

Wobaso gati Noon.

Mogorooba In the afternoon,

Mobaso In the daytime.

Naend (Botuko Then, again, also, after. At night, during the night.

Naende nyuma Afterwards.

e, erio

Bono.

Goika Until.

Ararimo At once, immediately.

Naende naende Every moment, always.

Botambe Every occasion, every day.

Kare

A long time ago.

Kaare mono A very long time ago.

Kare na kare Always.

Micisonde. The day before yesterday(Lit: another

Note the number of adverbs which are formed simply by the omission of an

2. Adverbs of place.

initial vowel.

Inse y' Below.

Igoro y' Above.

Magega Behind.

Gati y' In the middle of.

Keraase Sverywhere(Lit: every place)

Ime Inside.

Ang'e n-Near to.

Aaria y'

Far from.

Adverbs of manner.

Badly.

Bobe

Riooka Only.

Ake A little.

Wabo igo In this way, thus.

Exercise 27.

Translate into Gusii:-

- I have worked in the daytime.
- He will come quickly.
- This man will sit under a tree.
- That bird is on top of the tree.
- Behind the house there are five goats.
- The milk is spilt uselessly.
- He has worked extremely well.
- 00 He will not come inside.
- 9 He will eat first then he will leave.
- 10. He has cultivated until the afternoon.
- Some of the people are walking quickly, others slowly.
- 12. All the children will arrive together.

Adverbial Formatives.

Note has already been made in Sec. 14 of bo- as an

adverbial formative:-

Note should also be made of the ke- prefix in this connection:bobe, buya, bomosi, etc.

kemambia kebwango In good time, early. Quickly, early.

kegima Completely

45

Exercise 28

Revision

- Bwakiire? Ee, bwakiire. Nyomba mbuya bare? Ee, mbuya bare.
- He is working in the daytime only, he doesn't work at night.
- Here in Getutu people began to plant millet the day before
- yesterday.

All the beautiful girls of the village will get married this year.

- We did not go to Kisumu because it was raining.
- Mnaki reero? He, mbokiete reero naakanyegete ake.
- He will arrive to-morrow at three in the afternoon or later 2
- 8. All the children came home slowly because they wanted to go to the
- market.
- We shall buy vegetables for 35 cents at the market.
- . 10. Paw-paw is not available to-day at this market.
- 11. I didn't go home yesterday because I wanted to see my sister.
- 12. Where there is smoke there is fire.
- A long time ago my grandfather killed a lion near Manga.
- 14. We can buy gramophone records these days for 5/-.
- 15. Here the soil is not good for these plants.
- 16. How many people did you see in Kisii?
- 17. My husband made this The people of this area are beginning to plant Black wattle. fine fence. Can your husband make these fences?
- 19. Wy friend won his case at the Pribunal.
- Those old men are saying that there will be much rain this year.
- 21. My friend's children are coming to see us to-day.
- 22. Some of our millet ripened quickly this year because of much rain
- 23. These are not our baskets. Ours are long and thin.
- 24. You didn't work at Kisii to-day because I saw you at Manga.
- Omotandeege That'after verbs of saying) Ng'a Sokoro. Grandfather. Erioki 5/6 Or later = gose kobua. -kanyeka Be feeling better, well. 3/4 Black wattle. Smoke.

47

Vocabulary.

range of conversation. A vocabulary is appended below to cover the needs of inevitable, nevertheless, if one is not to be restricted to a very narrow The necessity for learning vocabulary is a regrettable one, but

Nouns. Cl. 1/2 isebiara Father-in-law.

rigena ri'engoko An egg(Lit: the stone of a hen), but ama beere frequently heard simply as 'rigena'.

ekeegwa A present, wages, pay. Milk. ribaga. An opportunity.

ekerandi. A gourd.

C1.9/10 engleeria Wages. Generally in the plural. enyancha The sea, lake. embeo Wind.

eanga embunde Clothes. Generally in the plural. A bullet.

enswe A fish.

eng'uko A mole.

Cl.14/6 obokima engoko Porridge. A hen.

Adjectives

Octo--oge Sharp. -ansu -rito -reu Sweet. Lazy. Heavy. Thin, abject, miserable. -roro Bitter. -murumunte Round. -ango Light(in weight). -mbariri Red.

Adverbs, conjunctions, etc.

Nki? Ng'o What? Who?

Ndi(ri)? When?

Nki kiaagera Why?

nonya ng'ake Not in the least.

ekero goika + Simple -e form(Sec. 30) Must. When (See Sec. 29), before (See Sec. 23).

goika + Simple -e form Until.

Verbs. usually occurring initially in the sentence, the latter towards the end. The difference between these two is largely one of position: the first

ξņ | Give.

-aakana

-teema Try. -tamera. -taka(Sw.) Want. -sooka Leave, go out of a house -rigia Lock for, want. - rwa -raara -okia Light a fire, blow on a fire. -nyuoma larry(of -ng'aanya Go into its burrow(of an animal), move house. -menya Live at, dwell. -conia -koora -manya -ita Kill, hurt. Come from. Sleep. Sell. Get to know. Finish, complete. Run off to. the man) -nyuomwa -sibia Clean(esp. house, clothes.). -moreka Light the way for. -tenena Stand up -tama Run off. -oyia Fetch someone from somewhere. -teera -ruba -rera -mentera -koonya Help, assist. -itwa Be killed, hurt. Go fishing. feep, cry. Sing. Be married(of the woman). Increase for someone.

Vocabularies are available at the end of the work for reference.

Pav.

Section 22

The Imperative - The verb 'To give'

The Imperative is made in the singular simply by the werb root + a. genda! Go! reetal Bring!

Only one common irregular form occurs:-

nchuo! Come!

the plural, the 2nd. Person plural of the Simple -e form occurs:-

mogende! moreete!

full description of this form is found in Section 30.

The Megative Imperative is also the same as the Simple -e form:-Singular: togenda! Don't go!

toreeta! Don't bring! timoreeta!

Plural: timogenda!

For emphatic commands see Sec.

Note that the final -a changes to -e where an object infix occurs:- kereete! The second of two commands is usually expressed by the Infinitive, where

purpose is not intended - and even sometimes where it is:ichoria etaya amaguta na koyetongia - Fill the lamp with paraffin and light

Here, the second command would better be expressed by the Simple -e form, see genda echiiro na kogora ebiasi! - Go to the market and buy potatoes.

Exercise 29.

Translate:-

Reeta endaagerai

N Come here! 3. Genda aaria!

Stand here! 5. Totenena aaria! 6. Riisia chiombe!

7. Fon't finish the work now, finish it to-morrow!

Don't buy fish here, go to the other market.

10. Talk quickly but don't fall. 9. Don't sleep now, help me to see to this fence.

To Give'

able, but is simply made up of prefixes and suffixes, thus:-In Gusii this verb is unusual in that it has no root which is recogniz-

give him them(Cl.4). 1st. Person:-Generally, however, the verb occurs with an object infix - note final -a in There the second object infix is of Classes 3,4,6,9 the infix is preceded by double object infix may occur here, as with the Prepositional forms (See Sec. 26) mochie - Give him them(Cl.10) Monyoe - Give him it(Cl.3) Tomonyea Don't oko-a Giving ng'a - Give me! na-ire I have given moe! Give him! toe! Give us! ning'e I will give.

Section 23

The 'Not Yet' Forms

form, while the second occurs in relative sentences and after 'Before.... Two of these commonly occur. The first is used as general 'Not Yet'

1. Formed as follows:-

ti + verbal prefix + raa + Root + a

tindaaruga I haven't yet cooked

toraaruga

taraaruga

titoraaruga

timoraaruga

tibaraaruga

Examples:-

I haven't yet eaten so I shan't go for a walk. tindaaraagera ase ig<u>o</u> tindi gochia gotaara

taraaika? Yaaya, taraai ka

Has he come yet? No, he hasn't(but is expected to).

it' - but am going to. Where there is no likelihood of the event taking place, This form is used as a negative Perfect in sentences such as 'I haven't done the negative past occurs(See p. 34).

Formed as follows:-

verbal prefix + ta + raa + Root + a

taraaruga

taraaruga

taraaruga

otaraaruga

bataraaruga

motaraaruga

The form is very often preceded Examples of its use in relative sentences occur in Sec. 32. by 'ekero' - when, the occasion when.

Note the following:-

ntaraacha komoiya tagoocha - Until I go to fetch him, he'll ntaraagenda ninkorore - Before I go I'll see you. naike ntaraaraagera - He will arrive before I've eaten.

Exercise 30.

Translate into Gusii:-

1. The guest has not vet arrived.

I have not been to Lisumu but it is not far(are = far

I shall eat before I go for a walk.

I shall finish my work before he comes.

10. He has never (been able to) see the sea.

11.

My father worked hard before he got any reward

Before the rain came there was (-arenge) a great wind.

Variant forms of

f the -ire and -ete tenses

Section 24

51

tense endings occur with specialized meanings. With a number of common verbs two variant forms of each of the above

1. verbal prefix + Root + ire(or derived suffix). i.e. ndugire, orugire, etc.

A. -ire forms.

This tense has a general stative significance:-

obori obo bobusuire endaagera erugire buya - The food is well cooked. buya -This millet is well planted.

omonto oyo igo airokire mono enyomba eye igo eagaachire buya - This house is well built. This man is widely feared.

It should be noted that as soon as opposed to:emeremo eye yakorirwe bwango - This work has been done quickly. as state is no longer implied, the form changes:-

Note the occurrence of 'igo' preceding the verb(See p. 33 and p. 93. emeremo eye igo ekorire buya - This work has been well done.

2. n+ verbal prefix + Root + ire(or derived suffix).

verbs it is nearer to a general present:-This form also, generally h as a stative significance, though with some

n.b. verbal prefix of the 2nd.Sing.See Sec. 33. ninyanchire, mbwanchire, naanchire, etc. I am liked, you are liked, etc.

ninyirokire, noirokire, nairokire, etc. I am feared, you are feared, etc. nindaire, noraire, etc. (-raara Sleep) I am asleep, you are asleep, etc. ninteneine (See Reciprocal form for this ending). I am standing, etc. nimmanyire, nomanyire, namanyire, etc. I am known, you are known, etc.

Finally, a note must be made of two common forms of -rora See:-

1. Mdooche, orooche, arooche, etc. I see, etc. Often in a figurative sense.

Nindooche, norooche, narooche etc. I see, etc. More often literally.

The normal form 'narorire nindooche omote - I see a tree. I have seen' also occurs.

-ete forms.

is not at all helpful, as will be Pattern. To say that most are, in It does not seem fact, intransitive, or concerned with feelings possible to say just which verbs follow this seen from the examples below:-

1. Prefix + Root + ete. A g eneral present.

preceded by 'ekero' it seems to occur with

a) Where the form is not

53

mmenyete, omenyete, etc. I live, you live, etc.

frquently:b) Where preceded by ekero' and also 'ko' the form occurs much more

ekero tosibete chimbori tichiri koria endaagera ande.

implied if the 'Perfect' form were used. This refers to every day, not merely to-day and subsequent days, as would When we fasten up the goats they don't eat food elsewhere. Ъe

korigetie enyama nechiiro oraayenyoore.

If you want meat, it is at the market that you will get it. ekero nchaagete orogendo tindi gotenena ande.

When I go on a journey I don't stop at any place.

This, sentence could also be translated by the Perfect form:ekero nachaakire.....

to a relatively few verbs:-+ verbal prefix + Root + ete. A general present. Seemingly restricted

ninyanchete, noanchete, etc. abaana mbanchete ebinto 1 Children like things. I like, you like, etc.

ninganetie, noganetie, naganetie (for ending see Sec. 31) I hope, etc. nintagete, notagete, etc. ntoganetie konyoora ekeegwa - We're hoping to get a present. I want, etc.

nintagete ebinto ebinge I want many things.

The older verb -rigia Want, is preferred by many people:-

nindigetie, norigetie, etc. I want, etc.

ninyikaransete, noikaransete, etc. I sit down, you sit down, etc.

Wegative forms for the above variants are as for other forms:ti + verbal prefix + Root + eti tintageti, totageti, etc.

Finally, mention must be made of a small group of reciprocal forms (see Sec. 37 for this derived form) which have a general present in -aine as well as a normal Perfect in -anire:-

-geecha <u>e</u>tana -etaine -geechaine abanto aba bageechaie - These folk hate one abaiseke mbanchaine - The girls like one another. bagtaine They pass one another (i.e. they fail another.

Bother prefix series, nin-, no-, na- and n-, o-, a- occur. to understand one another).

Section 25

The Verb The 'ka' tense

second action, has followed. occurrence merely means that some action has preceded it, and that, this, the does not mean that it may not occur as the first verb in a sentence. Its As in Swahili this form occurs as a narrative tense, though this

It is formed as follows:-

verbal prefix +

nkaruga And I cooked, etc.

okaruga

akaruga

mokaruga tokaruga

bakaruga

Examples:-

He came and ate and then slept. nigo zachete zkarzagera erio akarazra

akagenda akaaaka omwana goika akarera

And he went and beat the child until it cried.

The Megative.

(† is formed as follows:-This is the same as that already noted for the recent past(p.34).

ti + verbal prefix + aa + Root + a

tinaaruga

tikwaaruga

titwaaruga taaruga

timwaaruga

tibaaruga

Example:-

He came, did not eat, an nigo aachete taaraager a erio akaraara d went to sleep.

Exercise 31.

Translate into Gusii:-

- I went to the house and slept.
- N I left school and returned home.
- He came to our house, waited for food, ate it, and went off.
- We cleared thoroughly, finished but did not plant anything.

The Simple derived forms of the verb - (1) Prepositional

observable, but in others the meaning may apparently be quite distinct. forms the connection in meaning between it and the simple form is easily only one extension will be termed Simple derived forms; those with several however, have an extension to the root, or even several extensions. Those with Consonant - Vowel, e.g. - rug- Cook, - so- Enter. Many verbs in general use, simple roots, that is to say of a pattern, Consonant - Vowel - Consonant, or extensions will be known as Multiple derived forms. For most of these derived Up till now the majority of verbs which have been dealt with, have had

preposition to the meaning of the simple form:-As the name implies, the Prepositional form adds - generally - some

eta agur-Cook Pass -etera -rugera Cook with OR for Pass by OR with.

Here, the extension is simply -er, but this involves a change in the -ire and as C and D forms. This simplifies reference. -ete tense forms. As noted in Part I these forms may be referred to by letter

Note the following examples:--rugera C form -rugeire D form -rugerete

Thus:-

- Omogeni one naikere bwoo Try guest will stop off at your place. Arrive -ikera Arrive at, stop off at.
- N Omokungu nkorugera are abaana endaagera The woman is cooking for the children food.
- Ų Inche naancherete okoba amo naye.

I preferred being with you.

- 4 Omokungu one igo aatamera ise. my wife ran off to her father. Run away -tamera Run away to.
- 5 Chinyeni tichiare naare korugera. The vegetables were not there I cooked with them(i.e. for me to cook with).
- Mbaachete bakandeeters ekeegwa. They came and brought me a present. -reetera Bring to
- imentere chinyeni nkoorere obokima.
- Erio aaruga obokima ariere enyama. Increase for me vegetables that I may finish the porridge(with them).

55

Exercise 32.

Translate the following:-

- Omokungu nkorugera are omwana.
- The guest is working for us.
- 3. Wkoetera tore enyomba.
- Put a little milk for me.
- Obeekeire omosaacha ebituuma ebike.
- He is sending me a book.
- Nkonganyera bare aiga.
- It was lost to me just here,
- 9 I am cutting some cloth for the man.
- To. Omonto orangeire endangera.
- Ndeetere obokima.
- I shall carry the basket for you. (-bogoreria Carry for)
- <u>بر</u> 3 My husband will make a fence for me.
- 14. .. tokabogoria chimbunde chiaito tokabachiera.
- Enter by the door!
- He has sent us two books and a new basket.

NOTE;

occurs with derived forms and especially with the Prepositional form:-As has been noted on p. 48, some verbs may take two object infixes; this wbaayondemera - They hoed it(omogondo) for me. Maayebarugera - She cooked it (endaagera) for them. Waabondugera She cooked it (obokima) for me.

To Be

form which uses the root '-re'. This is a Past tense. an auxiliary. Consideration must now be given to a second tense Reference has already been made in Part I to the use of 'nde, ore,

Formation is as follows:-

verbal prefix + a + re + nge

narenge, kwarenge, arenge, twarenge, etc. I was, you were, etc.

This is particularly common in compound tenses for which see Sec. 39.

The negative is as follows:-

ti + verbal prefix + arenge

tinarenge, tikwarenge, tearenge, etc.

For other tenses of the verb 'To be', the root -b- occurs, meaning 'Become', thus:-

1. Perfect. Timbeire, nobeire, nabeire, etc. I have been, etc. inche nabeire omogambi - I have been chief.

Tuture. Himbe, nobe, nabe, etc. I will be, etc.

inche nimbe omogambi - I will be chief.

A Past. Mnabeete, nkwabeete, naabeete, etc. I was, etc. inche tinkoba omogambi - I shall not be chief.

2 mail

س

inche nnabeete omogambi - I was chief.

inche timbeeti omogambi - I was not chief.

'Not Yet'. Tindaaba, toraaba, taraaba, etc. I have not yet been, etc. inche tindaaba omogambi - I have not yet been chief.

(2) Mtaraaba, oteraaba, etc.

The General Relative.

Two forms occur:-

Cl.1/2 nde, kware, ore, tore, more, bare: Cl.3/4 ore/ere; Cl.5/6 rire/are; etc. 10 for reference) with special prefixes in Class 1(2nd. and 3rd. Ferson)only:-1. The man who....; The basket which..... Formed from the auxiliary (See Sec.

Cl. 9/10 eyere/echire; Cl. 11 orore; Cl. 12 ekare; Cl. 14 obore; Cl. 15 okore; Cl. 16 aare Cl.1/2 oyore/abare; Cl.3/4 oyore/eyere; Cl.5/6 erire/ayare; Cl.7/8 ekere/ebire; initial vowel. Note the inter-vocalic 'y' in Classes 1,3,4,6 and 9:-2. 'The particular man who ; The particular thing which ' As 1, but with

The negative for both forms is the same:amang'ana ayare ime -The particular words which are in (the book)

ntari, otari, atari, totari, etc.

- Omonto ore omonene
- I'ou who are tall are able to reach things.
- 4 Omonto ore omonene noyo
- 5. Intwe tore abange natobue.
- .0 Omoiseke otari omuya takonyuomwa.
- ? Hе who was rich to-day is poor.
- 8. A fence which is not strong will be broken.
- 9. Oborere bore obotambe naboichore enyomba.
- 10. Egetaabu ekere ekenene.
- 11. The particular book which is not large.
- Reeta omonto oyore omoke.
- Geecha omote oyore omonene.
- 14. You who are not tall are short.

The Megative Relative.

a second form also occurs in In addition to the form mentioned on the previous page, verbal prefix + ta + yo relative sentences, formed as follows :-

Thus for the Classes:-

Cl.1/2 otayo/batayo; Cl.3/4 otayo/etayo; Cl.5/6 ritayo/atayo;Cl.7/8 getayo/ bitayo, etc.

Contrast l.orobago rwa nchera maate tiroyo rwateenyirwe.

The fence of the lower path is not there, it has been destroyed.

orobago rwa nchera maate narwo rotayo.

The fence of the lower path it is which is not there.

3. chiombe chitayo nyang'era na nyabaraati

something whose presence was, in fact expected:-The form may also occur in non-relative sentences, where it seems to refer to The cows which are not there are the black and the red.

1. nkore emeremo bosa gokoonywa gotayo?

What, am I to work for nothing without any remuneration?

nkarigereria korende nkarora omonto otayo.

I searched but I saw that there was no one there.

Translate the following:-

Which is missing is that which was in the him harlant children who are absent are bad - the millet F1- - 1 .

Francise 31.

Section 28

most common way of expressing this is to use a form of the verb 'To be' with initial n-, but care needs to be taken with the prefixes:-It is in this form that the English 'To have' should be rendered. The

inche ninde negetonga - I have a basket: aye nore negetonga - You have a basket ere nare negetonga - He has a basket

The initial n- is omitted only in relative and certain interrogative contexts, and of course in the negative:-

inche tindi negetonga - I haven't a basket.

following n-. In other tenses the pattern follows that of the verb 'to be - -ba' with the

-bwaata(NOT to be confused with -bwaata Grasp though possibly related to it). Thus:-A second way of expressing 'have' is by the use of the defective verb

inche mbwaate egetonga(n+b=mb) - I have a basket.

inche timbwaati egetonga - I have not a basket.

Note the final -i in the negative. This usage does not occur except in the general present.

much money but I haven't any - They have a fine new house - Have they knives? This man has a new hat. We have three fine baskets but our stool is broken - That boy has

The general relative.

and the following n- is always joined with the object referred to:-This is as above except that the initial n- is dropped

The friend whom I have not - Omosaani tindi nere. The friend whom I have - omosaani nde nere(Lit: whom I am with him)

The following are the forms for all the noun classes.

Cl.5/6 nario/naaro; Cl.7/8 nakio/nabio; Cl.9/10 neero/nachio Cl. 1 ninche, naye, nere; Cl. 2 naintwe, nainwe, nabarabwo; Cl. 3/4 nooro/neero Cl. 12 nakwo; Cl. 14 nabwo; Cl. 15. nakwo; Cl. 16 naaro. Cl. 11 narwo

Exercise 34.

Translate the following:-

- 1. Zbuku nde neero.
- Rigena nde nario.
- 3. Amagena tore naaro.
- Sbinto bare nabio.

Chinko hare nachio.

59

Section 29

The general relative and interrogative tense

There are three fairly clearly defined uses of this form: -

1. A general relative.

2. An interrogative.

3. A continuous form.

or 'the people whom he sees.' The time reference is present or general The form which occurs in sentences of a type, The work which he does!,

emeremo agokora abanto akorora

The tense is formed as follows:presence is important with certain tense forms. See also pp. 93-4. It should be noted that the tense is often preceded by 'igo' or 'nigo'. No meaning can be attached to this, but as has been noted before, its

verbal prefix + ko + Root + a

nkoruga

okoruga

okoruga OR akoruga

be true of other relative tenses. See pp. 67-9 seems to occur where the relative is the object of the verb, and also after relative is the subject of the NOTE: It seems to be true that and 'Ekero! e.g. the examples cited above. This will also be found to verb, i.e. the man who does The a- prefix the o- in the 3rd. Person occurs where the

The negative is a compound form, with the auxiliary -re preceding the main verb: ntaare koruga, otaare koruga, ataare koruga, etc.

reference:-Occurring in interrogative sentences with a general present time

Mnaki okorokwa? Ing!o ogoocha? Who is coming? What is your Nki ogokora? name? What are you doing? Wdi okogenda? When is he going? Ng'ai ogochia? Where are you going?

with general present time:word 'ekero'- When: indeed this Again referring to a general present time, and often preceded by the is the usual way of expressing 'When' sentences

When ekero ngokora emeremo igo ngoteera I work I sing.

NOTE:

frequently occurs as a matter of good style, for example:-Particularly with usage 1, it is important to note that the connector n-

amagena akoria

Exercise 35.

Translate the following:-

- Inki agokora?
- Tho is coming now?
- Its porridge she's cooking.
- Omong'ina oyo nechiiro agochia. Its eggs which he's not looking for.
- Ekero abanto bakogenda koruba nkonyoora bare chins-
- Naasoa nyomba nkabarora bagokora emeremo.
- The work which he does is good.
- 10. Omokungu akaimoka mogorooba goochia roohe, akanyoora Bakarora omong'ina ogoocha koigama.

eng'uko ekong'aanya;akanyebwaata akagenda neero

The interrogative 'which'

nkereki/mbiribi;Cl.9/10 neereri/nchirichi;Cl.11 ndorori;Cl.12 nkaraki; Cl.14 is also a variable form, with initial n-, the full forms of which are given below: mborobi; Cl. 15 nkoroki; Cl. 16 aarari Cl.1/2 norori/mbarabi;Cl.3/4 norori/nereri;Cl.5/6 ndiriri/naarari;Cl.7/8 In addition to the simple 'ki' for 'which?' there

Exercise 36.

Translate the following -

1. What are you doing in that house? I'm not doing anything, I'm waiting

2. Abaana baito bakoirana korwa (from) esukuru igo bakoria endaagera yabo.

- 3. The the goats to the fence, but don't run off and leave them.
- Abanto abwo igo bamanyire naende igo bairokire ase omochie oyo; nabaibi bakoiba botuko; titobarigetii aiga.
- Has he finished yet? No, not yet, but he started at 3 p.m. and is finishing now.
- Chinsa irenga bono? Chinsa kiyanda na ekeng'ese. Children who are lazy will not pass their exams.
- Genda bono ninde nemeremo.
- 9 What is your name? It is Erasto ibuga; where do you live? I live at Manga. Do you work there? No, at present I work at Kericho.
- JO. Some of these fruits are bitter and some are sweet. Which do you like? I like the sweet ones.
- 11. Omonto oria igo abogoretie egurube endito. Ng'ai akoira? Timanyeti. بىر ئ

Vocabulary

The following list of words is intended to cover the remaining exercises.

C1.7/8 01.5/6 C1.3/4 Enseemo Omogisangio Thamba (Swa. Eroori (Ing. moori Egesio Rikonde Risankwa Omoringaamu Ebi tooki OmoTende cosubaati ominto Oyo minto Omoonia OmoSigiis comura ominto Ikebago Skin of an animal. Cotton. h calf, heifer. Direction, side. A handle(of something). The Jucalyptus tree. A lorry. A grub, larva. brother. ly brother. A seller, one who sells. A Kipsigis. Luck. A Kuria. A neighbour. by married sister.

Other nouns:-

bokaye His wife.

-anchana Like one another -anchereria Seek favours. -anchania Reconcile, make to agree.

-bwaatana boanania Come to an

-gwenera Be happy.

-iigwera Listen to, o -kania Se pleasing реу. useful.

-korora Cough -kwana Say. Refuse.

Umbrace one another. agreement. -chera Lit: Come to, hence, punish. - bwaata -iigwa Hear, feel, taste. -butoka Break(of a rope, string) -kwania Say to, greet. -iigwana Understand one another. -kiina Tecome mature, adult. -kuneka -gosoria Play, converse. Be covered up. Grasp.

-orokereria Teach. -omana -nacha -mentekana Increase. Cut(especially meat, cloth, etc.) cf. -geecha rell a tree. quarrel. -renda Guard, protect. -minyoka Re split, cleft (as a stone). -orokia

Choose that gourd on the left, it is well made.

팔0] 라.

-mimmonn TT-5-13

Verbs:

The Simple -e form

Section 30

```
-saamora
                            -sagaria
Marvest maize.
                            Deposit cows with a relative
-siba Fasten, close.
```

-sibora Unfasten, untie. -teka Break(of a pot). -tonga -tinda Cet drunk. -taagora Shine(of the sun). Break down. -togeka Be widely known, have a good -tanga

-sibwa Be closed up, imprisoned. Prevent.

-tema Hit(animals, cows). -tongia Light(esp. a lamp.).

reputation.

There are at least three main, and a number of subsidiary, uses:as it occurs in Gusii does not the Classical subjunctive, the a This is often referred to as the Subjunctive, but since the form bove label will not so easily mislead. in many respects conform to the conception of

1. As a translation of We are 'Is to do something', implying obligation. Thus: to look after the cattle.

As a translation of Let us....', Let me...'.

To indicate purpose. 'In order to...'

After verbs of compulsion('Must..'), refusal, etc. Also after certain other words.

The tense is formed as follows:-

verbal prefix + Root +

nduge

oruge

toruge

arug<u>e</u>

moruge

barug<u>e</u>

The negative is formed as follows:-

ti + verbal prefix + Root + a

tinduga

toruga

taruga

timoruga

titoruga

ti baruga

A second negative, used in emphatic commands, is made up of the auxiliary -baisa and the main verb:-

timbaisa koruga, tobaisa koruga, tabaisa koruga, etc.

Consider the following examples:-

a) omoriisia ateme chiombe chigende - The herdsboy is to hit the cattle that they go.

a) Reero nkozenda nde nøore embori - To-dav I'm moinm to bure a mont

- b) Goika ache bono He must come now.
- c) Mateeme goika abue - He will try until he succeeds.
- d) wbuya akore emeremo bono - It is better that he work now.

Exercise 37.

Translate into Gusii:-

- My mother said I am to go into the village.
- ₽ Father told me not to play to-day.
- Ψ You must work hard.
- 4 I forbade him to plant cotton.
- We prevented the thief from entering the house.
- 6 It is better that you leave now.
- Let us go and bathe in the river.
- Help me father I'm a poor man.
- 9 He will go to school until he's agrown man.
- 10. Tell him to come.
- I told him to return quickly.

Section 31

Simple derived forms --The Causative.

causing someone else to do something:-As the name implies, the Causative is generally associated with

-genda Go -gendia Cause to go, drive,

Very often the Causative may make an intransitive form transitive:-

-ichora ਰੂ full -ichoria Fill.

C and D forms are as follows:-As may be noted from the above Finally, the causative may occur examples, the causative extension is -i and the as an intensive but this is less common.

C form -gendirie D form -gendetie

on use which behave as Causatives but which are not associated with Causative As was observed for the Preposi tional form, there are a number of verbs in comm-

-chia roosia See to, fix. Go to. -ria Sat. -teebia Tell.

iisia Herd cattle.

Examples:--chia and -ria differ from the others in having a normal C and D form, i.e. -chiire, - riete. This is true for other roots of a form Consonants Vowel.

- Twakwanirie omogeni -kwana Say. -kwania Greet. Te greeted the stranger.
- He showed me the shamba he had been cultivating. Waanyorokia omogondo akaremere (See p. 80 for this tense). -orokia Show.
- Abanto aba bagasir These people lost my knife. ia omoyio one.

-sira Become lost -siria Lose.

Chinko chire namaache tichigwokia omorero. Firewood which is wet will not light a fire.

-okia Cause to light, cause to burn.

5. Totongia etaya! -tonga Shine(of the sun) Do not light the lamp. -tongia Light(esp.a lamp.).

Translate into Gusii:-

- This man is driving a car.
- That man has not yet returned our basket.
- That husband is causing his wife to run off.

Exercise 36.

- 8. Light the lamp.
- 9. Fill this pot with water(Lit: fill the pot water)
- 10. Father is selling many things in the market these days.
- 11. My sister has cleaned the house.
- 12. Some women don't clean their houses.

IMPORTANT NOTE:

Reference has already been made (Sec. 22 and 26) to the double objects which occur with the verb'To give' and the Prepositional forms:-

Mkorugera nde endaagera omwana - I am cooking food for my child An important extension of this phenomenon(See also Ashton's 'Swahili Grammar' pp.299 - 303, 'The Nominal Construction)occurs in other forms, in contexts where one would have thought a prepositional form or a preposition were indicated, as in the Exercise above(Sentence 9). Consider the following examples:-

Ichoria enyongo amaache - Fill the pot with water
Siba chimbori orobago - Fasten the goats to the fence
Ichoria ataya amaguta - Fill the lamp with paraffin
Rigena riamobunete ckogoro - The stone broke his leg.

Note here the object(leg) in apposition to the object infix.
In all the above examples the noun is, in fact, a second object. In intransitive verbs this is not so:-

mbaakweete amaache - They died in water(i.e. drowned)
chianga chianyiire amaache - His clothes are soaked with water.
igo tomenyete enyomba eyemo - We live in one house

Trake of about only a set will

Section 32

The Relative

Special tense forms, and in some cases special prefixes with an initial vowel, are characteristic of the Relative, the most important tenses of which are set out below:-

- General present or no-time.
- 2. Future.
- 3. Past(1) Recent
- 4. Past (2) Immediate
- 5. Perfect.
- 5. 'Not Yet'
- 1. This has already been considered in Sec. 29, and only a reminder is here necessary:-

Affirm. verbal prefix + ko + Root + a.

Neg. verbal prefix + taare followed by the Infinitive.

Examples:-

omokungu okorugà . - The woman who is cooking OR who cooks.

omokungu otaare koruga - The woman who doesn't cook OR isn't cooking.

omokungu tokorora mbaaba - The woman whom we see is our mother.

2. Formed as follows:-

Affirm. verbal prefix + raa + Root + e(3rd.Sing. o- OR a-)
Weg. verbal prefix + taa + Root + e(n.b. as above)

Examples:-

omonto oraakore emeremo nomotambe - The man who will work is tall.

omonto otaakore emeremo nomotambe - The man who will not work is tall.

nobonyansi eraariisie - It is grass that it(the goat) will feed on.

This is an extremely important form, hereafter referred to as Future(2). It

occurs in Future interrogativesentences, and also in 'when' sentences. (See Sec.)

3. Formed as follows:-

Affirm. verbal prefix + a + Root + a(n.b.Sing.pf. na-,kwa-,o-CR a-)l

Neg. verbal prefix + taa + Root + a(note as above)

Examples:-

omonto okora emeremo - The man who worked.....
omonto otaakora emeremo.... - The man who didn't work.....
amagena twarora - The stones which we saw.

4. Formed as follows:-

omonto otaakorete emeremo igo arenge omotambe. The man who didn't work was tall.

5 Formed as follows:-

Affirm. verbal prefix + a + Root + ire(3rd.Sing.o- OR a-) As for 4 above or 6 below.

Examples:-

omonto otaachete - The man who has not come. omonto ochire -The man who has come.

nobonyansi yariisirie -It is grass which it (the goat) has fed on

This form is much less common than that with the initial vowel. See below.

6. Formed as follows:-

Weg. verbal prefix + taraa + Root + a(3rd.Sing.o- OR a-)

Examples:-

The woman who hasn't yet cooked is lazy. omokungu otaraaruga obokima nomwooro

IMPORTATE NOTE:

Thomas fill bill attempted

C1.1/2 oyoguure/abaguure; C1.3/4 oyoguure/eyaguure; C1.5/6 eriaguure/eyaguure; The forms for all classes are set out below for form 5 of -gwa Fall:for the verb 'To be' on p. 56. No distinction of meaning appears to be involved Cl.7/8 ekiaguure/ebiaguure; Cl.9/10 eyaguure/ehciaguure; Cl.11 orwaguure; especially frequently with an initial vowel in the verbal prefix - already noted The inter-vocalic 'y' in Classes 1,3,4 and 6 should be noted Cl. 12 akaaguure; Cl. 14 obwaguure; Cl. 15 okwaguure; Cl. 16 -In both the affirmative and the negative, forms 2,3 and 5 occur

omonto oyokora emeremo eye.... The man who did this job.... eriagwa The stone which fell

Examples:-

shape as is slightly different; here the relative follows the object and is the same Where the relative is the object rather than the subject of the verb, the form the demonstrative(1) but with a different tone.

amare aya twarora.... The clouds which we saw.

normally to avoid confusion with 'amaraya - Prostitutes'. In speech the first two words of the above are not elided as they would be abanto abwo arora 1 The people whom he saw.

Note the Cl. 2 form here.

The food which my wife will cook. endaagera eye omorugi one araaruge.....

nobonyansi obo yariisirie.... It is grass which it(the goat) has eaten....

The thieves who entered the house last night stole many things.

Ibituuma naagora igoro nebinene.

The seeds which we planted last month have been eaten by grubs.

The people who wi Abaana abaraaimoke ankio nabaike Mombasa echuma egoocha, ll arrive to-day will have come from Kericho.

Abaana bataraakoora emeremo yabo igo baraabe aiga goika bakoore emeremo yabo.

People who cannot read are uncivilized.

Abaiseke bataacha igoro igo baatangwa na embura.

The basket which is suitable is the strong one.

Omogondo okoreeta ebitooke noria ore namaroba amaya na obonyiu.

The fence which has fallen down was built by my brother.

14. Abande b'abanto aba baakanire okoaakana kwabo nabairanigwe 1 ararimo.

The basket which he will bring to-morrow is mine.

Amare aya twarora 180 arenge amaya.

The food which my wife will cook now will be good.

meaning 'Be reimbursed, Lit: have caused to return to one. See Sec. 38 l -iranigwa. The Passive of the Causative of -irana,

Verb roots with initial or final vowel

A. Roots with initial vowel.

A number of these are in common use and note should be made of the prefix forms in the singular, especially where vowel assimilation occurs.

1. Initial a- Okwanga - Refusing. Wo problem of assimilation occurs with verbs with initial a-:-

Future: ninyange, noange, naange, etc.

Past(1): nnaanga, nkwaanga, naanga, etc.

Note the 1st. Person Singular of the Tuture niny-; this is not always so in verbs of this shape:-

-aaka Beat ning aake, etc.

2. Initial 'close' e. -eba Forget. Here marked assimilation occurs. Future: ninyebe, nabwebe, neebe, etc. Note: 2nd. Person!

Past(1): neeba;nkweeba,neeba,etc.

a': nkeeba,okeeba,akeeba,etc.

Perfect: neebire, kweebire, bweebire, etc. Note 3rd. Person.

This pattern occurs in all other tenses where 'a' is followed by a 'close' e. Into this group fall, also, all reflexive forms:-

-eesibia Bathe -- eeorokereria Learn.

neesibirie, ninyeesibie, nkeesibia, neesibia, etc. neeorokereirie, kweeorokereirie, bweeorokereirie, etc.

3. Initial 'open' e. -eta Pass. To assimilation occurs
Future: ning'ete, noete, naete, etc. Ist. Person prefix thus for other
verbs with intial e-.

Past(1): nnaeta, nkwaeta, naaeta, etc.
'ka': nkaeta, okaeta, akaeta, etc.

4. Initial 'i'. The position here is as for a-; no assimilation occurs. -iba Steal:-

Future: ninyibe, noibe, naibe, etc. The -ny- in the 1st. Person is valid for most of such forms; ninyiroke,

BUT ning'ite.

5. Initial 'close' o. As with 'close' e, marked assimilation occurs.
-oma Be dry(Infinitive, kwoma).
Future: ninyome, nabwome, noome, etc. 1 st. Person is valid for other

such verbs.

Past(1): nooma, kwooma, bwooma, etc.

6. Initial 'open' o. As with 'open' e noassimilation occurs.

Future: ning'ome, noome, naome, etc. The first person ng'- is valid for other verbs of this pattern.

Past(1): naoma, kwaoma, ooma, etc.
'ka': nkaoma, okaoma, akaoma, etc.

7. Initial u-. Ls with a- and i- there is no assimilation. Thus -uuta Blow on a fire.

Future: ning'uute, nouute, nauute, etc. The lst. Person singular -ng'- is valid for all verbs of this pattern.

Past(1): nauuta,kwauuta,ouuta,etc.

B. Roots with final vowels.

Only roots with final -u present any variation from the normal pattern:-

-rua(often pronounced -rwa)

form -ruure

-tua(often pronounced -twa)

-tuure

The D forms are as normal.

Conditional Sentences

Two types of conditional sentence may be recognized:-

1. A Direct condition. 'If you do something I will.'

something.... I would.... 2. An Indirect condition. This includes both, 'If you were to and also 'If you had done something ... I would have.

1. May be introduce in either of two ways:-

By the form -ise + Infinitive, which is usually followed by the Future

inse koruga

tense:-

If I cook, etc.

oise koruga

aise koruga

riise kogwa If it falls.

b) By the Future(2) tense, usually preceded by either 'ko-' or 'igo' ndaaruge 유 kondaaruge

תלתפשים לוווגמישון בתוווחת: אי

araaruge oraaruge koraaruge

naraaruge

Negative forms.

a) Formed as follows:-

verbal prefix + ta + Root + eti

ntarugeti

otarugeti

atarugeti, etc.

b) Here the form is that already noted for the relative

Future:-

ntaaruge otaaruge

ataaruge, etc.

Examples:-

Inse konyoora ribaga ninchiche.

5 Kondaanyoore ribaga ninchiche. If I get an opportunity I'll come.

If I get an opportunity I'll come.

Of the two, the second is rather less certain, and might be translated by 'If perhaps..

Ļ Toise gosimeka chinyeni natonyoore endaagera.

4 Inse goika bwango nimorore.

To I ammiwe early I'll see him.

If we plant vegetables we'll get food,

If they do not plant maize they will not get food.

7

Gotoraasimeke ekaawa natonyoore ebitooke.

If it does not rain we shall go hungry.

Eroori keraaete nonyoore ogokoonywa.

If he's looking for work he'll go to Kisumu.

Atanyooreti emeremo aroro nagende Nairobi.

If the (aforementioned) woman bears again she will have ten children.

Inwe motaigweereti nimbachere.

N introduced by 'onye', followed by the recent past - Past(1), variant b. nnaruga, nkwaruga, naaruga, etc.

Various negative forms occur:-The second part of the condition is introduced by 'anga' followed, either the same tense or by variant a. preceded by 'igo'.

verbal prefix + taa + Root + a. Ntaaruga, ntaagenda, etc.

2. verbal prefix + tari followed by the Infinitive:ntari koruga, otari koruga, etc.

In the second part only: ti + verbal prefix + a + Root + a. tinaaruga, tikwaaruga, etc.

In conditions of the form 'If I had not....' only, the following occurs: - verbal prefix + taa + Root + eti ntaarugeti, otaarugeti, ataarugeti, etc.

Examples:-

Onye nnaika mambia If I were to arrive early I would see him. anga namorora.

N Onye ntaaika mambia anga tinaamorora.

'n did not arrive early I would not see him.

Onye totaasimegeti If we had not planted sorghum we would have been hungry. umaemba anga enchara njatoria.

Onye nnaika kebwango anga namorora.

If I had arrived early I would have seen him.

Exercise 41.

"ranslate the following:-

If you were to arrive here I would give you some help.

Onye batari gosiria ebieegwa anga mbaanyaara kogora ebinto

If vegetables were obtainable I would buy them.

Onye omote oyo nogwa anga inaitwa

- If he were to start work early he would finish early.
- 10. Onye naachaagete emeremo kemambia anga ataakora emeremo bono.
- 11. Are your clothes dry yet? Mo, they are not yet dry.
- 12. Abakungu aba baaomire enyomba enyia.
- 13. many of my friends have forgotten me these days.
- Igoro abande b'abagisangio baane mbaaonia obori ase echiiro.
- That fire burned well.
- Yesterday that man and his wife quarrelled.

Simple Derived forms - (3) The Stative

are as follows:-The Stative extension is -ek form occurs which means 'Is not capable of being penetrated.' adjectives as end in -able; i.e. 'This forest is impenetrable', where the Gusii broken, but the form is equally common for the translation of such English This form has already been met with in verbs like -buneka Be and the C and D forms, which are quite regular,

C form -bunekire

D form -bunegete

Examples:-

Aase aiga taakoremeka - This plot will not be cultivable.

2. Enchera eye tegoeteka - This road will not be passable.

Exercise 42.

Translate into Gusii:-

- 1. The pot is broken.
- The stick will be broken.
- 3. The cloth has split.
- 4. The rope did not break;
- 5. This food is uneatable.
- 6. These words will be heard to-morrow.
- 7. The s tone has been cleft.
- 8. We are sorry not to have got a lorry.
- 9. This man is widely known because of his fine shamba.
- 10. My maize is not harvestable.

Simple Derived forms - (4) The Passive

modifies all active tenses, but it should not be forgotten that the Passive also admit the existence of a Prepositional, Stative Voice, etc. This the advocaonly one of a number of comparable extensions, and to be logical one should modify all active tenses. Here, it might be argued, the passive extension also learned their grammars from Latin. There, the Passive endings of the verb tes of the Passive Voice do not seem willing to do, so that I shall refer here 6 the Passive as just one more Simple derived form. The Fassive is normally regarded as a 'Voice' by those who have

The Passive extension is -w and the C and D forms are as follows:-C form -aakirwe D form -aaketwe

Examples:-

STORAGE PROPERTY

- 1. Endaagera konya yarugirwe tokaria. When the food was already cooked we ate it.
- N Obori goika borendwe korwa ase chinyoni. The millet is at the stage when it must be guarded against birds.
- W Igoro botuko naaruanetigwe na engo. Last night he was attacked by a leopard.
- 4 Naaagetwe na omonto naegesire(heard as nomonto negesire) was hit by a man with an axe.

Exercise 43.

Translate the following:-

- 1. Abaana mbaeetwe ebieegwa.
- 2 You'll be beaten by your father.
- ů Chiombe ngokamwa chire namosubaati ominto.
- 4 The fence was very well seen to.
- 5 Enyomba igo yaagaachetwe ase obwango.
- 6 Obori mbwabusuretwe mogondo.
- 7. To-day the heifer has given birth.
- $_{\bullet}^{\infty}$ Nanyweete amarwa agatinda.
- 9. He ran off secretly but was caught.
- Oyo ominto osibirwe emetienyi etaano nomo.
- <u>⊢</u>--Ngakora emeremo eyio gokoonywa gotayo

lo.

C and D forms of mono-syllabic roots, and those with final vowel. -bua -buirwe

-nywa

-nyweegwa -nyuurwe

-nyweetwe -gweetwe

SWS.

-gweerwa

-guurwe

Section 37

Other Simple derived forms - (5) Reciprocal (6) Reversive

The reciprocal extension is -an- and the C and D forms are as follows:is exemplified As the name implies, by such phrases as 'liking one another' or 'going together'etc. the Reciprocal form indicates reciprocity, and

Note: The Reciprocal form of -a Give is -enana. -g<u>e</u>ndana C form -gendaine D form -gendanete

Examples:-

- Abaiseke mbanchaine The girls like one another.
- Abamura beaakanire The boys have hit one another.

(6) The Reversive.

the Simple form. Occurs in relatively few verbs, and in meaning is the opposite of

follows:-The reversive extension is -or- and the C and D forms are as

Examples:--kuneka Be covered up -kunora Unplug C Form -kunoire D Form -kunorete -simeka Plant -ringa Fold -simora -ringora Dig up Unfold C Form -simoire D Form -simorete C form -ringoire D form -ringorete

Ľunora engoro eye Ringora egetambaa Unplug this hole! Unfold the cloth!

Exercise 44.

Translate into Gusii:-

- These people have not yet come to an agreement.
- N We shall go together.
- Ç The woman has unfastened the firewood.
- 4. The Kuria and the Gusii understand one another a little.
- 5 But the Kipsigis and the Gusii do not understand one another at all.
- 6 ry neighbour has broken down my fence.
- These children are working together.
- They gave one another presents.
- Those people embraced one another.
- 10. Unfold those goat skins.

Eultiple Derived forms

but their rather complicated C and D forms make them difficult to use. Multiple derived forms seem almost more common than the simple forms,

Consider the following examples:-

-rengereria -generera Continue Think C form -rengereirie -genderereire D form -rengereretie -gendererete

-reetigwa Cause to be brought

-reetigwe

-reetetigwe

Thus:-

- 1. Makwereirwe na taata I'm bereaved of my father Taata onkwereire OR
- N Taata otoatananeire omwando - Father divided up for us the inheritance.
- 3. Abanto bonsi igo baanchete gwanchereria.

CHIEF AND PARTY CHIEF

All men like to seek favours.

- 4. Naakerengereria He thought about it.
- Çī Igoro botuko nnaiberwa chibeesa chionsi. Yesterday during the night I was robbed of all my money.
- 6 Reero ntwacherwa na echimbeba chinyinge.

To-day we were invaded by many rats. Lit: were come upon by....

Exercise 45.

Translate the following:-

I am looking at birds.

'n

- Amatuko aya abanto baagendereire komenteka.
- He thought hard but gave it up(i.e. was defeated).
- 4 Igoro ebiasi tibinyoorekaneti echiiro.
- Abaana igo bakogookigwa na esinema.
- Those birds are flying hard.
- Igo torigetie gwanchania abanto bakwomana.
- My husband has seen to the fence for me.
- The elders have agreed to the words of the chief.
- 10. Abanto b'ense eye baamentekanire.
- Oyo okwereirwe na ise.
- This man has taught me well.

Synopsis of the C and D forms of the derived forms

10bogorerigwa	9gookigwa	8nyoorekana	7rigereria	6aakwa	5taagora	-anchana	4iigwana	3buneka	2roosia	lrugera	
-bogorerigwe	-gookigwe	-nyoorekanire	-rigereirie	-aakirwe	-taagoire	-anchaine	-iigwanire	-bunekire	-roosirie	-rugeire	C
-bogoreretigwe	-googetigwe	-ny <u>oo</u> rekanete	-rigereretie	-aagetwe	-taagorete	-anchanete	-iigwanete	-bunegete	-roosetie	-rugerete	D

-tigara, which is as under:-While not strictly a derived form, note should be made of the C form of

-tigaire

Less Common Tenses

scope of such an Introduction as this. those which may be currently heard; a full list of these would be beyond the The following additional tense forms do not by any means exhaust

A Habitual Tense, which may often be replaced by the Present Continuous. Formation:

Affirm. verbal prefix + Root + a

Heg. ti + verbal prefix + ri, followed by the Infinitive.

 \sim 'Though'

Formation:-

Meg. Affirm. n + verbal prefix + Root + a (e.g.ninduga, noruga, etc.) n + verbal prefix + ta + Root + a (e.g.nintaruga, etc.)

Level Burgling Alexandr ensember

ninduga tokaraagera ŧ Though I cook, you will not eat.

Tyangweso noika kwanyoorirwe - N. though you arrive you are late.

'nonya' + appropriate tense:-A second and equally common method of expressing such a sentence is by the use of

Wyangweso nonya gwaika kwanyoorirwe

In such cases the negative, is normal.

A Polite Request, used especially by juniors to seniors.

Affirm.

e 03 That of the Simple -e form, i.e. tinduga, toruga, etc.

verbal prefix + raa + Root + a

Examples:-

ndaagosoria? Lay I play?

ndaasoaí Tay I come in?

ndaachia? May I go off?

Remote. They are distinguished only by tone. Past Continuous. There are two Past Continuous tenses: one Recent, one

Formation:

Neg. (recent) Affirm. verbal prefix + aka + Root + ire(3rd.Sing. akarugire ti + verbal prefix + aka + Root + ire

(remote) ti + verbal prefix + aaka + Root + ire

With this tense a further difficulty arises with the negative, of which there are two additional forms:-

ntakaremire(recent)

ntaakaremire(remote)

the warmen of those forme by familiarity with them.

emoori eye neero yagasirire? Has this heifer been lost?

4 An emphatic response.

Affirm. verbal prefix + aka + Root + ete

The 'Not Yet' form occurs.

and makes an emphatic response remote past. with 3 above this tense also occurs with tonal variation for recent and It occurs generally in response patterns, often preceded by 'mbono' to some query.

Examples:-

mbono naagakoorete emeremo! Indeed I've finished my work. mbono naakarugete! Certainly I've finished cooking!

5. Past Continuous.

above this form varies with tone for recent and remote past. forms after the Present continuous, e.g. nkorema nde, etc. As with both 3 and 4 Formation: compound tense. The student is already familiar with such

Note the change in the order of Neg. Affirm. Nko + Root + a followed by verbal prefix + aa + re ti + verbal prefix + aa + re followed by the Infinitive. the auxiliary in the negative.

nkogesa naare obori When you called me ekero kwandangeria I was herding cattle. nkoriisia naare I was then harvesting the millet.

Examples:-

6. Present continuous(2)

or continuity are involved. It is also a compound tense. Formation: This form occurs in contexts where either habituity

Neg. Affirm. verbal prefix + na followed by the Infinitive. ti + verbal prefix + na followed by the Infinitive.

oteebie omwana ana gototengera gose togocha.

A further form, rather stronger Formation:-Tell the child he'll be looking out for us whether we're coming. than the above, occurs in comparable contexts:-

Meg. Affirm. verbal prefix + kona followed by the Infinitive. ti + verbal prefix + ri followed by kona and the infinitive.

Ase'

adverbial and prepositional phrases. Part I. Here, some further examples will be given of its uses both, in Some consideration has already been given to the uses of 'Ase', in

Consider the following examples, which for convenience I have grouped under

Embura igo ekorwa ase amare.

Rain comes from clouds.

Not from fear.... but from knowledge. Tari ase okoiroka....ko nase okomanya.

Ebigankwa igo bikorwa ase ebinto ebike.

Butterflies come from small things.

2. In.

Ase emeremo yaito.....

in our work

Ase etugo....

In breeding cattle....

...ng'a oyo igo are ase omosunte ime....

.... that this man is in darkness

ase obonene naende na embe ase okororekana

in size and unpleasant also in appearance.

3. For.

Nechingiya ase okoreegwa....

Are good for eating.

Nechimbe ase wanyabanto

They are bad for people

4. Other examples:-

ase Esirikali - Before, in front of Government. ase engeecho By custom, habit.

ase ebitiicha -Among flowers.

ase okobiita ng'ora ng'ora erio giacharoka bwango ase ere By killing them slowly. And jumped quickly onto him.

Section 41

'ko'

'Ko' has two main uses

1. Occurring between phrases or sentences and meaning 'But'.

is translated best by 'When' or 'If perhaps' and in future tenses especially is associated with some doubt about the action. 2. As a pre-prefix hefore the verbal prefix in certain tenses. It

always between phrases or sentences, 2 introduces them. covered by 2, and as a rough guide, it may be observed that whereas 1 occurs Examples:-1. Can be dealt with quickly, but in speech this form may appear to be that

a) Mareeta ebinto bionsi binde ko - ineeba egento ekemo. I brought everything but - I forgot one thing.

b) Gwatigaire ka ko oriisie chiombe buya

You remained behind but you're to look after the cattle well.

In speech the 'ko' and the 'oriisie' are heard as 'koriisie'

The more common form of 'ko' is, of course 'korende'

Perfect tenses it can usually be replaced by 'ekero' and in Future tenses by meaning:-'inse + Infinitive' though here there seems to be slight difference in the exception of the latter, does not occur in Negative tenses. In Past and 2. Occurring commonly with Present, Past, Future and 'Not Yet' tenses, and, with

Konaaikire nkamorora ore nyomba.

When I arrived I saw him in his house.

Kongotaara nchera nkarora chikaawa nchera rogoro.

While walking along the road I saw the coffee on the path above, i.e. above the path.

Koningende Gisumu amatuko abere imanye koirana.

If I go to Kisumu for a couple of days then I'll return.

Here there is some doubt whether I should go at all.

4. Kondugete mambia igo ngokora emeremo goika chinsa 8. If I cook in the morning I work until 2 o'clock.

Mote here the use of a tense which does not occur(with this verb) except with ko' and 'ekero!

5. Jingende gotindaaruga.

I shall go when I haven't cooked. i.e. even though I haven't....

6. Konde Manga igo nkorora enyancha ya Viktoria. Then I'm at Manga I'm seeing Lake Victoria.

Verb tenses after verbs of saying

In Gusii it is usual to retain the tense of direct speech in verbs which follow verbs of saying, telling, asking, denying, hoping, etc.
For example:-

He said he would arrive to-morrow.

Igo ateebete ng'a naike ankio.

They asked him whether he had finished.

Mbamobooretie ng'a gose okoorire

He said he had not finished his work.

Agateeba ng'a taraakoora emeremo eye.

He denied that he had stolen the flour.

Maakaana ng'a taibeti obosie.

Exercise 46.

Translate the following:-

He says he will come to-day.

Lit? He said in denial that he had not stolen the flour.

- 2. The woman said she had not cooked food.
- Nagoteebie ng'a naacha igoro.
- . He told us that he would plant millet to-day in his shamba.
- 5. Mbanteebia ng'a baakoorire emeremo.
- 6. We asked whether he could come.
- 7. Nche tinaarengereretie ng'a naache reero.
- He said he would not plant to-day because of the

 $^{\circ}$

- . Lbatoteebetie ng'a tibakogenda Kisumu ankio.
- 10. You told me you were leaving Kisii next month.
- 11. We hoped that he would come to-day.

Section 43

Further notes on the demonstrative

In addition to the three forms already discussed, a number of emphatic forms occur, four of which may be noted here:-

1. The first occurs in sentences of the type, This is the man...., This is the very stone...., This indeed is the...., and so on.

It is formed from either the demonstrative long followed by the continuous con

It is formed from either the demonstrative 1 or 3 followed by na + a variant of demonstrative 3, thus:-

Cl.1/2 neero/nabwaba;Cl.3/4 nooro/neero; Cl.5/6 nario/nayio;Cl.7/8 nakio/nabio;Cl.9/10 neero/nachio;Cl.11 narwo/ Cl.12 nakwo;Cl.14 nabwo Cl.15 nakwo; Cl.16 nagwo Examples:-

Ekio nakio egetaabu ndigetie - This is the book I want.
Orwo narwo orobago nagitete omwaka oeta.
This is the very fence that I built last year.

Abaana abwo nabwaba ndaaire goika Kisumu.

These are the children I shall take to Kisumu.

Chiombe echi nachio ngokoa; chirichiria gwancha igoro. These are the cows I'm giving you; the very ones you wanted

yesterday.

2. That very, or, that particular one. This is formed simply by doubling the demonstrative form 2 - That:-

ndeetere egetonga keria keria

Bring me that particular basket.

It is noticeable that the final vowel of the first demonstrative usually disappears in speech:-

Igo aairana chinsa chirichiria He returned at that very hour.

3. A stronger form of 2, perhaps best translated by 'That very same one'. It is basically a compound form of na + demonstrative 3 + demonstrative 2, and the forms are appended below:
Cl.1/2 neroria/nabubaria; Cl.3/4 nororia/neereria; Cl.5/6 nariria /naararia;

Cl.7/8 nakikeria/nabibiria; Cl.9/10 neereria/nachichiria; Cl.11 naruroria;

Cl.12 nakukaria; Cl.14 nabuboria; Cl.15 nakukoria; Cl.16 naaaria

abanto nabubaria narorire - Those very same people whom I saweeke nakikeria nagora? - That very same one which I bought.

Examples:-

The Future Tense(2)

sentences. Consideration must now be given to some of the other contexts in which this form occurs:-Note has already been made of this tense in future relative

- 1. Future interrogative sentences:-Ndi oraagende? - When will you be going? Ing'o areasibe chimbori? Who will fasten the goats?
- When' sentences, introduced by 'ekero' ekero ndaakoore emeremo eye igo ndaache kobuucha amaache. When I have done this job I'll go and fetch water.
- action depends on the first verb. See the example under 2 above. In such contexts the form is always associated with 'igo' which precedes it. Examples:-As a future in a dependent capacity, that is to say where the future
- a). Konakoorire emeremo igo ndaagende Bosongo When I have finished my work I'll go to Kisii.
- b). Igo ateebete ng'a ng'ankio araagende. He said it was to-morrow he would go.
- c). Baria baachete reero na igo baraamanore mambia. Those who came to-day will also leave in the morning.

referring to actions which will take place in the next 24 hours or In such contetxs it seems clear that the form is more of an immediate future,

In all the above contexts the negative form is the same:-

verbal prefix + taa + Root + e

87

Section 45

'Buna'

also be used in this sense. so frequently as to warrant some attention. The word 'enchera' - 'Way' may and while presenting no difficulties to the learner, does, nevertheless occur Buna' may be tranlated by 'how' in the non-interrogative sense,

Examples:future(2) and the immediate past. It occurs commonly before three tenses only; the general relative, the

- The way he does his work pleases me. Buna agokora emeremo nigo engwenerete mono. (Note: Cl. 9. verb, prefix)
- Timanyeti buna toraache kogenda mambia ekiaagera enyange yane yabunekire.

Buna asimegete chikaawa ogokumia. don't know how we shall go to-morrow as my bicycle is broken.

How he planted coffee is amazing.

Exercise 47.

Translate the following:-

light this lamp - I explained to ruined the whole lot - They came impassable. We were surprised how he did that work - Watch how to you how you should do the job, now you have by the Kabondo road as the main road was

'Ekero' --'When'

Synopsis of tense forms occurring with 'ekero'

- 2. Future. Here the future tense(2) occurs:-Present. The general relative ekero ngokora emeremo igo ngoteera - When I work I sing. form occurs here:-
- When I have done this job I'll ekero ndaakore emeremo igo ndaache kobuucha amaache go and fetch water.
- 3. Perfect. The normal perfect occurs here: -ekero ariire endaagera akaraara. When I had fetched the water ekero nareetire amaache omosaacha one igo aganyete endaagera my husband was waiting for his food.
- When he had eaten his food he fell asleep.
- Past. Both the immediate past ekero tware gotaara nchera embura egatwa. and the past continuous (See p.81) occur:-

Some further dependent items

For classes 1/2 and optionally for the other classes the form

-nyene occurs:-

omonda omonyene -The rich man himself

For the other classes the following forms occur most commonly:-C1.3/4 oro/ero; C1.5/6 rirorio/aro; C1.7/8 kerokio/birobio; C1.9/10 ero/chirochio abasaacha abanyene - The husbands themselves.

C1.11 rororwo; C1.12 karakwo; C1.14 borobwo; C1.15 korokwo; C1.16 aanyene

Examples:-

Korende egetonga kerokio tigesaregeti. But the basket itself wasn't destroyed

Chiombe chirochio nechingiya.

The cows themselves are fine.

It is possible to add -nyene afterwards:chiombe chirochio chinyene.....

2. Alone.

Both the variable form -ka and the invariable 'beene' occur for

Classes 1/2:-

inche beene - I alone inche bweeka - I alone

Note the forms for -ka:-

1st. Ferson bweeka/tweeka 2nd.Person bweeka/mweeka 3rd. Person bweeka/bwooka

For the other classes the forms are as follows:chioka ;Cl.11 rwoka ; Cl.12 gooka; Cl.14 bwoka ; Cl.15 gwoka ; Cl.16 ooka. C1.3/4 bwooka/yocka; C1.5/6 rioka/ooka ;C1.7/8 gioka/bioka; C1.9/10 yoka/ togatiga chiombe chioka - We left the cows by themselves

Cl. 7/8 kenga/binga;Cl.9/10 enga/chinga;Cl.11 ronga Cl.12 kanga;Cl.14 bonga; Cl. 1 onga, onga, anga; Cl. 2 tonga, monga, banga; Cl. 3/4 onga/enga; Cl. 5/6 ringa/anga; Cl. 15 konga; Cl. 16 anga. The stem -nga occurs with prefixes for all classes:-

The form is always preceded by 'igo':-

ere igo anga taata - He is like my father. משמח פ השיון אי אייש

89

Section 47

The initial vowel

now be initial considered:vowel of the noun prefix may be dropped. Some further contexts will Some mention has already been made(p. 38) of contexts in which

l(recapitulating from Part I). Indicating place and time:-

Nchera ™ogondo in the shamba n the road.

Myomba n the house.

<u>b</u> Bo tuko n, during the night.

hogorooba During the afternoon.

2. For kinship terms.

Omomura Young man Momura ominto My brother.

Omosubaati Young married woman liosubaati ominto My

Mokao, mokaye Your, his wife.

married sister.

It will also be noticed that many other kinship terms have no initial vowel:baaba, taata, maame, sokoro, maagokororia, etc.

or may not occur:-In some interrogative sentences, often with 'ki'. The initial n- may

Banto ki? OR Ebanto ki? Kang'ana ki Mete ki? aya i What words are these! What trees? What people?

Emagena ki kwaruta?

What stones did you throw?

4 mwarora ng'ombe(mbori) chiaye chigochia? To express a kind of nagorire mete etatu nagorire ng'ombe isatu -'group' plural:-I bought three trees. I bought three cows.

This form is particularly common with animals. Have you seen his cows(goats) going past?

5. As a 'generalizer'.

೮ a choora binto binde choora ebinto binde rangeria abaana rangeria baana bande bande - Call the other children. - Call any other children. Choose some other things.

This seems comparatively uncommon. Choose any other things.

6. A rare usage, in which the form 'specifies', in contrast to 5 above. tunya omonto Call a man

Kinship Terms.

anthropologist, nevertheless, kinship terms are such an important part of, say, court cases, that even the practical man need not feel he is learning something out of touch with reality:-Thile not everyone is as interested in kinship terms as the

The two most important terms are, perhaps, those for 'father' and 'mother'

Father.

Iso(o) Taata y father Your father

Ise His father

Taata oito OR ominto Iso oino Our father

Your father Their father

Isoobo(ise abo)

, Wother.

Baaba Ey mother

ĭyoko Your mother

Ng'ina His mother

Wyoko oino OR omiino Baaba oito OR ominto Our mother Your mother

lig'ina obo Their mother

Other relatives of the same generation as ones father and mother will now be considered:-

3. Father's brother.

iso moke taata moke ise moke FI. abataata moke abaise moke abaiso moke My paternal uncle His paternal uncle Your paternal uncle

4. Father's sister.

nyokomoke omwabo iso maakomoke omwabo taata ng'inamoke omwabo ise My paternal aunt His paternal aunt Your paternal aunt

The plural forms are:-

abamaakomoke, abanyokomoke, abang'inamoke, etc.

5. idother's brother.

maame(aba-) (maame)ng'inarome His maternal uncle (maame)nyokorome Your maternal uncle Ly maternal uncle

> earlier:-Thirdly, members of the generation prior to that of ones parents, or

91

7. Grandfather.

Grandmother. Sokoro(chi-) yane, yao, yaye, etc. My grandfather (on either side)

ry grandmother (on Maagokoro(aba-),nyagokoro,ng'inakoro,etc. either side)

9. Great-grandfather.

Sokororia(chi-) yane, yao, yaye, etc.

My great-grandfather(on either side)

10. Great-grandmother.

Maagokororia,nyagokororia,ng'inakororia,etc.(pl.aba-)

My great grandmother(on both sides)

parents. All the above four terms cover brothers and sisters of grand- and great-grand-

Fourthly, members of ones own generation.

11. Brother.

Lomura ominto My, our brother

Homura omiino Your, your(pl.) brother

Momura omwabo His, their brother

The above terms valid for use both by brother and sister.

to classificatory brothers. Oyo ominto my, our brother. Referring - generally -

NOTE: 'Momura' is properly applicable to boys who have been circumcised; 'Omoisia' is used of younger boys.

12. Sister.

Loiseke ominto loiseke omino Your, your(pl.) sister ry, our sister

Wis, their sister

ioiseke omwabo

above terms valid for use both by brother and sister.

MOTE: as for brother, the and 'Gesasgane' for little girls. but marriageable s isters. For married sisters 'Mosubaati' is used, above is properly applicable to unmarried

For both the above 'elder' or 'younger' is expressed by 'omonene' or 'omoke'.

Finally, it appears that as 'brothers' or'sisters! both cross and parallel cousins are referred

13. Child. Fifthly, members of ones children's generation or later.

omwana one, oo, oye, etc. by child, etc.

The sex of the child seems less often ernmassed and when it is

14. Sister's child.

moigwa one(moigwone), moigwa oo, moigwa oye

15. Brother's child.

Referred to as 'omwana.'

16. Grand-child.

omochokoro one,oo,oye,etc.

Finally, relatives by marriage.

- 17. Fife. Omokungu one, omorugi one. The latter being more respectful.
- 18. Husband. Omosaacha one, oo, oye, etc.
- 19. Father-in-law. Taatabiara, isobiara, isebiara, etc.
- 20. Wother-in-law. Kaakobiara, nyakobiara, ng'inabiara, etc.
- l. Son-in-law. (daughter-in-law) Omwana one

1. e. omwana one onyuomerete

22. Brother or sister-in-law. Pokoyone, mokoyoo, mokoyoye, etc. This is qualified by the relevant term 'momura' or 'mosubaati'

The stages of life. Male:

l. Agaisia A small child.

- 2. Omoisia A young, uncircumcized boy.
- 3. Omosaae A young circumcized boy.
- 4. Cmomura(Deriv. -mura Kide oneself from the circumcision ceremony)
 A youth, of marriageable age.
- 5. Omonto A mature man.
- 6. Omoisamweerere A married man with grown children.
- 7. Omograaka An elder. Term of respect.

Female.

- i. Agasaagane A very little girl.
- . Egesaagane k small uninitiated girl.
- 3. Erabeera A young, initiated girl.
- 4. Enyaroka (Perh. derived from -aroka Circumcize) A young initiated
- 5. Omokungu(Deriv. -kunga Frotect) An married woman, a general term.
 6. Omosubaati A married woman.
- 7. Omong'ina An old woman. A term of respect.

Also:-

Omogisangio An age-mate(male or female) circumcized at the same time.

١.

Section 49

Continuity of discussion

This is a rather complex subject and no more will be attempted here than to give the student an indication of the main points, leaving him to make further observations as his competence increases.

It has already been noted in Part I (p.33) that two variant forms of the past tense prefix occur; the one having a pre-prefix n-, and the other not having this. At this point it must be noted that there are a number of tenses with an initial pre-prefix n- but which do not have a corresponding n- less form.e.g. The future, 'Although', etc. With these we are not here concerned.

The most important distinction between the two forms is that the n-forms introduce a new point or theme; either by starting a conversation, or continuing a conversation in a new topic. By the same token, n-less forms continue a discussion already in progress.

Consider the following examples:-

- la. Maaminyoka goika akarosa He ran until he was exhausted.

 A new topic, to be enlarged on later.
- 1b. Igo kwaminyoka goika kwarosa So you ran until you were exhausted. This presumes an earlier reference to your running.
- a. Ikwamanyire gosoma? Do you know how to read?

On first discovering the fact.

- 2b. Ewamanyire gosoma? Do you know how to read then?

 After talking about the availability of books for those who can read, the question is asked casually.
- 3. Logende Kisumu ankio? Yaaya, igo ndaagende ankiende.
 Will you go to Kisumu to-morrow? Mo, I'll go the day after.
 This is an interesting example, because here the continuity is made by adopting a different form with 'igo'(See below)

Closely bound up with this phenomenon are the items 'igo' and 'nigo' which may be heard at the beginning of sentences and phrases. Where a new topic is introduced by a n- form it is not preceded by 'igo', where the conversation is continued by a n-less form it often is preceded by 'igo'.

look through the available readers.

should note the occurrence of these forms in conversation, and

The student

Both 'igo' and nigo' occur regularly before some tenses and not before others: it has been noted that they do not occur with n- forms of past tenses, nor do they occur with the 'ka' tense, nor the Simple -e form nor the future, nor with negative tenses in general. They occur regularly with all n- less

Exercise 48

Consider the following examples:-

- اسا Wigo aachete akaraagera erio akaraara. And he came and ate and went to sleep.
- 'n Skero ngokora emeremo igo ngoteera. When I work I sing.
- Tagoika ntaraaraagera.
- 1 Igo ndaaminyoke tibonyirira. He'll not arrive before I have eaten.
- So I'll certainly run lest I get benighted.
- Ş Obwaato bwonsi nigo bwaisaine kobogoria.... See p. 52 for this tense form. and the canoe was sufficient to carry.....
- And I went and looked for a stout tree. seems to be that the sentence occurs in a very long narrative Here 'igo' does occur with the 'ka' tense. The justification passages the 'ka' tense would impart itself. passage, and 'igo' adds to the continuity which in shorter inkagenda inkarigia omote oria omobou.
- A typical example of the usage. Enyongo eyio nigo yarenge enene..... And that pot was big.....

Translate into Gusii:

which a Gusii would approach th consulted where necessary. version. To simplify matters I approach. Students should consider the Key carefully after completing their normal colloquial English and the Gusii translation naturally differs in exhibited in Getutu as part of These sentences are taken from have inserted in brackets passim the way in a 'Village Betterment' campaign. They are in the captions to photographs recently e translation. The vocabulary should be

- health). Sveryone will(will be 1. The D.O. is advising people able) work to-gether voluntarily three times a how to improve their villages (how to have
- visible on the left has recently been completed and whitewashed. (had put on 2. These people are erecting th rain which does not fall) there a coat of white colour). At Machagos, because of a shortage of water(a lack of e door of a new house. The house which is is no good thatching grass.
- 4. The women are plastering the (which are not baked). The owner has bought corrugated iron with his own money. 3. Some people are building a big house, using (with) tiles dried by the sun walls as is their custom.
- This teacher is demonstrating how a lavatory was built badly.
- village. clean the forecourt well so that rats do not come and bring disease to the 6. When the house is built, the women clear the rubbish (omit as redundant) and
- 7. Everyone(here, those whom you see), men and women are cleaning the forecourt.
- 8. All the women are wearing white clothes. Here they are digging up bracken, pasture and there will be no grass). because it destroys the pastures for cattle(it destroys where the cattle
- 9. Everyone is helping to remove brushwood(dry grass and trees).
- 10. As soon as (when) cases(omit: from 'so that..) all help to make the fence. the boundaries are settled so that there are no land
- water(rain) they dug a ditch and have planted the banana trees in holes. (and ll. Here is a completed homestead with fences. Because of the shortage of then the bananas will get fertility)
- This woman looks at a new byre and is very pleased.
- This girl is drawing dirty water from an old well.
- 14. People have arrived to see to the well that it is good and brings clean
- 15. The people are nearly finishing a new well the new well is near to being 16. Now this girl is drawing clean water where before there was only dirty finished). You can see below, the pipe which was put into the stone and cement.

Exercise 49

Onokungu na eng'uko

akaika inka bwoye agateebia omwana oyo,'Casie oriere enyama.' Agachaaka omwana agachaaka goteera, okoboora, 'Tiga ndaasia ndiere enyama!' Ha eng'uko Ng'ina akabugera omwana takong'aina, 'Sng'uko neero ngokwana ere?' Waende ninchuo oiigwe buna eng'uko eyeiga ekobuga'!' Nigo ngochia goteera ng'a,'Tiga eng'uko eboora,'Gasie oriere nyoko!' Trinde omwana akarangeria ng'ina,'Baaba nyoko!' Faende agachaaka goteera, okoboora, 'Tiga ndaasia ndiere enyama,' na Tiga ndaasia bwango ndiere enyama yane.' Ka eng'uko eboora,'Gasie oriere aruge obokima ariere enyama. Ekero omwana oria agosia, ana goteera, ogoteeba, kobeeka eng'uko eria enyongo ayeiyeke na omwana agachaaka gosia obosie,erio Akanyebwaata akagenda neero rooche. Ekero akoirana akoirana, akairana neero; engoko, 'Aye, okagoko, naye ogokura nainche mbwaate embaare'!' Akanyea embaare Akabaa bakagesera. okang'uko obwaate moyio!' Abakungu bakaboora,'Okang'uko ominto toe togesere!' abakungu bakogesera amaino, ekaboora abaiga, 'Wbakungu bakogeseria maino na akanyea omoyio neero ekamoa moturi ririonya; egachaaka kogenda ekanyoora emeyio, ekaboora, 'noturi, otaakong' a Engoko ekanyea ririonya; ekagenda ekanyoora omonto okorokwa Koturi ogotura ekagenda ekanyoora engoko egokura amaroba ekorigia endaagera erie; ekabcoria eng'uko agachaaka korwa ime ekabogoria obosie boria omwana oria arenge gosia Na ng'ina agaichaana,'Ng'aki eng'uko eyeiga ekobuga?' Naende agateebia omwana. goteera, 'Tiga ndaasia ndiere enyama.' Wa eng'uko egateeba 'Casie oriere nyoko! buna ekobuga. 'Mg'ina agaacha akamoteebia, 'Teera ango'!' Oria omwana agachaaka eboora 'Casie oriere nyoko!' Taende akarangeria, Baaba inchuo bono oiigwa ekamoteebia, 'Casie oriere nyoko!' Omokungu oria agachaaka gokunora enyongo, 'Teera naende!' Omwana agateera, 'Tiga ndaasia ndiere enyama!' Na eng'uko chiariire obori bwane.' Trio akaboora, 'Bori tibwarenge bwane, bwarenge bw'abagchikaria obori boria chigakoora, chigatiga ekebaari kioka: ekero abaisia baria bwaye, agachia korigereria buna abaisia bakoaaka enkoyo. Chimbori chigaacha abaisia bakoriisia chimbori, naende bakoaaka enkoyo . Agotoora obori boria 'Ing'a iga omoyio one!' Abakungu bakaboora, 'Omoyio osirire, nigo toraakoe bwariirwe bwagerire. Akarangeria abaisia, Inchuo, morore buna chimbori chiaino maino.tihaare goocha kobong'a bagasiria movio one": na movio torenge boichire ekebaari'.' Rakayea obori boichire ekebaari; ekagenda ekanyoora Ekero yariire eng'uko egateebia engoko 'Ing'a iga embaare yane!' bwango ndiere enyama!' Ma eng'uko neero eboora, Gasie oriere nyoko!' Omokungu akaimoka mogorooba gochia rooche, akanyoora eng'uko ekong'aanya. okogosoria enkoyo okang'uko ogoochia goocha,okonyoora obori bwaye Ekero baageseire bagasiria omoyio oria. Okang'uko akaboora, omoyio, na inche nkoe ririonya.' Moturi

chinorete!,16 y abanto bande. Abanto ekero bakoyerora baachaaka koyeraga bakoboora, 'Aye Okang'uko agasiaroka 17 nechibando chioka chireo, akabooria okang'uko, 'Ing'ai kwairete ching'ende?' ngwaito? korora buna ching'ende chiamire.' Bakaimoka mambia bakagenda,okang'uko agachaaokang'uko gwakoorire ching'ende komo, bakabao goika endaagera ekaraba. Omong'ina oria agateebia eng'uko, 'Genda akaboora, 'Es, nakoorire!' Omong' akaboora, 'Okang'uko ominto otaakong'a nsimeke!' Akamoteebia, 'Enchara yanyaariching'ende; ekagenda ekanyoora okang'uko egachaaka kogenda ekanyoora abakungu bagokagaya 13 obokima, ekaboora, mokaye arvaete, okonyenya 11 agonke 20 1 Agateeba, Taaya, karaachia rooche, omwana naraire. 1 Maende ekero Egachaaka korera omwana, nyuma echiki 19 ibere agachaaka konyenya omwana oria, ninchuo rende ondererei' Okang'uko akaboora mbuya(imbuya) nabo ndaakorere!' mwana na okang'uko'ogotaara bosa.' Omokungu oria akaboora,'Okang'uko ominto Omong'ina oria akanyebutoria ekeranya , baaikire mogondo, omong'ina oria akaira inka, agateebia omong'ina oreente obbing'ende! Okang'uko okoorire,akamobooria,'Mokiri ondaane 15, ngwasimekire gwakoorire?' Okang'uko re, genda inka ondugere obokima akaboora, 'Ing'a iga embori yane!' Erinde omonto oria akayea ekenama; monyenyere.' Okang'uko akamoa akamonyenyera; ekero amonyenyeire okang'uko egesimba¹² ekero ng'ina achiire mogondo; ekero airanire akanyeteebia, 'Ing'a iga omwana ekanyoora omokungu ckoererera omwana, ekahoora oyoiga, 'Omokungu, okoererera bw'omonto onde aaruusia insinini,na barabwo baachaaka komoraga,bakoboora, komorugera obokima. bakaboora okang'uko, 'Ominto toe 'Okang'uko nao gwasimegerete aiga ase emegondo yaito?' Agaisania ching'ende ' cong'ina ogosimeka bando na okang'uko obwaate ng'ende!' Omong'ina oria 'Ckang'uko ominto, nkagete enyama ya eerire, tiga tokoe ching'ende.' Bakayea bagakoora. 'Abaiga mbakungu bagokagaya bokima na okang'uko obwaate nyama.' Abakungu aba komoira emegondo y'abanto bande, omong'ina oria akabooria, 'Okang'uko aiga ching'ende ina kogosimekera!' Omong'ina oria akamoa chibando, akagenda inka iga obori bwane! Abaisia bakamoa embori; akagenda,akanyoora omonto nkagete aiga nkw abande, eta togende gwaito! Bakagenda kwabo. Ekero Naende okang'uko akoboora, 'Ing'a iga enyama yane!' Bakaboora, na eng'uko obwaate embori?' Akaboora,'Okang'uko ominto ing'a iga Omong'ina oria akamoteebia, 'Mambia toche togende mogondo inchiche Ekero agoocha na obokima akanyoora okang'uko osimekire gochia aaria, akaboora, 'Ching' ende chiria nigo nariete!' egesimba; akaboora oyo iga, lonto okonyenya ina oria akanyea obokima ekaria. Bakagenda inka nchiche koria, reeta aiga chibando insang'ananie omong'ina ogosimeka chibando, ekaboora oyoiga, oria, 'Rigereria buna ching' ende chiaito chiaito okona koiba?' laende aagenda omogondo aagenda aaiba ching'ende korwa emegondo agachia korigereria akanyoora ng'ende tichiyo, erende toriere,' Okang'uko akabaa bakariera , egachaaka kogenda. Akagenda

ng'ina aruure rooche akamoteebia, Gendaoraatenya

21: Akagenda, agatenya

akanyebooria okang'uko, 'Mg'ai kwaruusia chinyama echiga?' Ekamoteebia, Ekero arugire, eng'uko akamoa chinyama chia (e)nda, agachaaka gosia koriera monto narooche ande oriete akani k'omwana oye.' Maende omokungu oria oria anyebooria, 'Mg'aki bono?' Chang'uko okoboora, 'Yaaya, nigo nkoboora, akoriera okang'uko echaaka goteera, 'Oriire akani 22 k'omwana oye!' Omokungu ' abanto baanyenya moino agwo.' Omokungu oria agachaaka koriera, ekero okang'uko obokombe, okang'uko agatama ekagenda egasoa engoro ime. Omokungu aitete omwana bono namagena abeegete inda omwana. Omokungu oria akaruta oria omwana. Omokungu oria ogochia korigereria akanyoora okang'uko nkare k'omwana oye!' Omokungu oria agaichaana, okang'uko agachaaka korutera omokungu ag<u>e</u>nderera obokombe nchiche kokunyera eng'uko yaitire omwana one.' Ekebaki kegachaaka oria egateebia ekebaki 23, Kana kondendera aiga engoro, ndaagenda koreeta akanyoora eng'uko yasirire. omokaano 2: Kegatogoriaamaiso korenda engoro, ekero kerendete eng'uko ekageteebia,'Kebaki togoria maiso ²⁴inkoe tikiarora kende, eng'uko ekaeta ekagenda egasira. Omokungu oria oggochia goocha na okoraagera naende okang'uko aachaaka goteera, Oriire akani eng'uko ekagesiarera amaroba amaiso, ekebaki

Vocabulary:

- -buga Sing(of birds), call(of animals).
- Teera angoi Sing away then!
- -kura Scratch up, scrabble.
- Imbaare 9/10 Partly ground flour
- -tura Sharpen.
- 9 Okang'uko The 'oka-'prefix is a common one in stories, and personalizes that with which it is used, usually animals.
- Ekebaari 7/8 An open-work basket.
- Enkoyo 9/10. A ball, game played with a ball.
- 9 -toora Fut down a load.
- 10 -yia Be burned.
- -nyenya Cut the throat of, kill (esp. cattle, etc.)
- 12 ngesimba 7/8 A civet-cat.
- -kagaya Lesticate porridge.
- sang'anania wix together.
- 15 Tokiri ond mane (Lit: o enda yane) A term of endearment. Appeaser of my stomach.
- 16 -nora Get fat, become ripe.
- 17 -siaroka Jump back, recoil.
- 18 Ekeranya 7/8 Ewiki(pl. chiwiki, chiiki) Eng. A week. A stave, sapling. wand.

Grammatical points.

occurring where distance from Gasie! Go and grind! A variant form of the imperative, the speaker is involved(cf.Swa.kafanye!)

Frenge gosia, An

alternative form to 'ngosia aare' See Sec. 39.

suggestion. Thus, 'Will you please give me the knife...?' Otaakong'a. . polite request, very often in the form of a

to give it to me, but they lost This last phrase literally means, 'They would not have come my knife.

Synopsis of prefixes and infixes

STATE OF THE PARTY.		257.7%	September 1	-		2.31			-			AU-Miles				1	
H	_	Class 16	Class 15/6	Class 14/6	Class 12/8	Class 11/10	Class 9/10	Class 7/8	Class 5/6	Class 3/4			Class 2.			Class 1.	Nou
it: the exception, of		aas e	oko-/ama-	obo-/ama-	aka-/ebi-	11/10a oro-/chin-	e-/(e)chi-	eke-/ebi-	(e)ri-/ama-	omo-,omv-/eme-			ង បំន			omo-, omw-	Noun and Adjective prefix
course of adjective s		-a(a)-	-ko-/-ya-	-bo-/-ya-	-ka-/-bi-	-ro-/-chi-	-ye-/-chi-	-ke-/-bi-	-ri-/-ya-	-yo-/-ye-	- ba-	- Da-	-to-	-mo-	-ko-	-n,ny,ng'-	ix Object infix
ith the exception, of course of adjective stems with verbal prefixes,		ው ል	ko/a	bo/a	ka-/bi-	ro-/chi-	e-(y-)/chi-	ke-/bi-	ri-/a-	o-/e-(y-)	3rd.Pers. ba-	2nd.Pers. mo-	1st. Pers. to-	3rd. Pers. /6-,0-	2nd.Pers. o-, kw-	lst.Pers. n-,ny-,nz'-	Verb Prefix

Thioduna Aussaulia euseabac

e.g. -onsi All, whole -nde Other(of the same kind)

-aao Other(of a different kind) -renga? Now many?

-nga Like, similar to -oka flone.

which see below:-Within this group must also be considered demonstratives and possessives, for

aaane	agvio_	aaria	೩೩	C1.16
okwane/ayaane	okw <u>o</u> ∕ayio	koria/aria	oko/aya	01.15/6
obwane/ayaane	obwo/ayio	boria/aria	obo/aya	01.14/6
akaane/ebiane	akwo/ebio	karia/biria	ala/ebi	C1.12/8
orwane/echiane	orwo/echic	roria/chiria orwo/echic	oro/echi	C1.11/10a
eyane/echiane	eyio/echio	eria/chiria	eye/echi	C1.9/10
ekiane/ebiane	ekio/ebio	keria/biria	eke/ebi	C1.7/8
eriane/ayaane	erio/ayio	riria/aria	eri/aya	01.5/6
oyone/eyane	oyio/eyio	oria/eria	oyo/eye	Cl. 3/4
oyone/abaane	oyio/abwo	oria/baria	oyo/aba	C1.1/2
vowel 1st. Fers.	ω	53	⊢	i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i
Possessive with initial	ive	Demonstrative		

Synopsis of tenses

es. he t to this

ive.	r continuat	General habituitiveor continuative.	General	(p.80) l. n-,o-,a-) 1.	08.q)	
)NI	Suffix -a	Group A	enses	ord to	One word tenses	
		uides.	labels are intended as descriptive guides.	intended as	sare	label	
nd forms. Th	and Compou	e-word tenses	schema, further dividing them into One-word tenses and Compound forms. Th	ther dividing	a, fur	schem	
ccording to	forms out a	the various :	In the following summary I shall set the various forms out according to	lowing summar	e foli	In th	
s or suffixe	the ending	,according to	divide them up into four main groups, according to the endings or suffixe	n up into for	e the	divid	
s convenient	that it wa	(p.10) I said	In the Introduction to verbs(p.10) I said that it was convenient	the Introduc	пT		

- (p.80) N MEGATIVE; ninta-, nota-, natanin-, no-, na-'Although'
- (p.33) Ų nna-,nkwa-,naana-,kwa-o-For distinctions Past tense including relative past. see p. 33 Past tense.
- (p.53) . nka-,oka-aka-NEGATIVE: tinaa-, tikwaa-, taa- See also D3. NEGATIVE: As 3 above. larrative past.
- (p.59) ٠ 5 nko-oko-,oko- OR MEGATIVE: ntaare ko-, otaare ko-, ataare ko-, etc. ako-General relative and interrogative.
- (p.80) 5 ndea-,oraa-,araa-Polite request.
- (p.49) --1 tindaa-, toraa-, taraa-'not Yet' (Form 1)
- (89 05°ā) ြာ ntarea-, otaraa-, ataraa-'Not Yet' (Form 2) including relative.
- (p. 48) 3 Root + a Simple Imperative.

 MEGATIVE: Use that of Simple -e form. Root + a
- (p. 29) 10. 103 Infinitive.

Group B Suffix -e

- (p.63) 1. n-, o-, a-PECATIVE: tinduga, toruga, taruga, etc. Simple -e form.
- (p.31) N nin-, no-, na-MECATIVE: tinkoruga, tokoruga, takoruga, etc. General future.
- (p.67 87) 3. NEGATIVE: ntaandaa-,oraa-, araaotaa-, ataa-, etc. Future(2); relative and interrogative.

- (p.10) 2. na-,kwa-,o- The Perfect form.
 NEGATIVE: either A7 or A3.
- (p.80) 3. naaka-,gwaka-,aka- h past continuous

 ECATIVE: tinaka-,tigwaka-,taka-(recent)

 tinaaka-,tigwaka-,taaka-(remote)

Group D Suffix -ete

- (p.51, 1. n-,o-,a- (restricted) = stative,no-time form.
- (p.52) 2. nin-,no-,na- (Restricted) A general present.
 NEGATIVE: Of both this and 1 tin-,to-,ta-...suffix eti-
- (p.33) 3. na-,kwa-,o- Past tense immediate and relative past.

 nna-,nkwa-,naa- Past tense

 For distinctions see p.33

 MEGATIVE: 1) As I2 2) tina-,tikwa-,taa-

A MIGHT BISCULLON AND SERVICE BUSINESS

(p.81) 4. naaka-, gwaka-, aka- An emphatic response INEGATIVE: A7.

3) ntaa-,otaa-,ataa-.

Compound forms.

- (p.22) l. nko- nde,nko- ore,nko- are A Present continuous
 NEGATIVE: tindi ko-,tori ko-,tari ko-
- (p.81) 2. nina ko-, ona ko-, ana ko- A continuous or habitual Present.
 Stronger than 1.
 NEGATIVE: tiina ko-, tona ko-, tana ko-.
- (p.81) 3. nkona ko-,okona ko-,akona ko- An emphatic continuous or habitual Fresent.

 WEGATIVE: tindi kona ko-,tori kona ko-,tari kona ko-.
- (p.81) 4. nko- naare,nko- kwaare,nko- aare(aarenge) A Past continuous.
 MEGATIVE: tinaare ko-,tikwaare ko-,taare ko-.

ey to Exercises

It is suggested that when the student has worked through the exercises, he should then use the Key as exercises and work through them again.

xercise 1.

1. omwana omonene. 2. omwana omoke. 3. omoiseke omuya.
4. abaiseke abaya. 5. abaana ababe. 6. omwana omoke. 7. omochokoro
omweng'e. 8. ababoraka abange. 9. abageni abake. 10. omong'ina omokong'u.
11. abagaaka ahanyerere. 12. abanto abange. 13. abakungu abanene. 14. omonto
na omokungu. 15. abageni abange. 16. omorugi omonene. 17. omosaacha
omonyerere. 18. omonyaborimo omweng'e. 19. omwana na omokungu. 20. abamura
na abaiseke. 21. Omoiseke omonene naende omuya. 22. omong'ina omonyerere
naende omokong'u.

Exercise 2.

1. omoyio omotambe. 2. omote omweng'e. 3. emegondo emiya.
4. omorero omoke. 5. emete emetambe. 6. omoyio omomwamu. 7. omotienyi
omuya. 8. emechie emenene: 9. emeremo emekong'u. 10. omwando omoke.

Exercise 3.

1. The child has herded. 2. The woman has cooked. 3. The stranger has arrived. 4. The boys have herded. 5. The travellers have returned. 6. The tall grandchildren have arrived. 7. The beautiful widows have gone for a walk. 8. Many girls have cultivated. 9. The child has brought his friend.

10. The women have brought knives.

Exercise 4.

- 1. Twaikire(Lit: toaikire). 2. oreetire omogeni. 3. baagendire. kwarugire. 5. omoboraka otaarire. 6. abaisia na abaiseke baaikire.
- 7. abaibi baairanire. 3. abanto baariisirie. 9. omonto oaakire omwana.

10. omwana <u>oree</u>tire omoyio omotambe

We have drunk - he has died - they have come - the tree has fallen - children have gone - I have drunk - people have died.

xercise 5.

1. We have brought water. 2. They have eaten much fat. 3. I have drunk clean water. 4. The long spears are broken. 5. The bad boy has come. 6. Big stones. 7. Short spears. 8. White bones. 9. Big clouds. 10. Arrows and spears. 11. rigena riaguure. 12. amatuko aetire. 13. riti(u)mo riahunelcira. 14. twahunira ritimo ritamba 15. amasaha caibino accommunica.

4. ebitonga ebinge. 5. egetonga giasirire. 6. egesaku kiabunekire.
7. ekerogo kiaguure. 6. nasiekire ekiage. 9. egesusu giachire. 10. omwana oreetire ekerogo. 11. omokungu osiekire egesaku. 12. taata ogorire ekiage.
13. nagorire ebinto. 14. baaba ogorire ebituuma. 15. taata ogorire ebitongu ebinge. 16. omogeni oroosirie ebirogo ebiya.

Exercise (

1. emang'ana aya. 2. amauga aria. 3. ebaana aba. 4. omotienyi oria.
5. omochie oyo. 6. cmoyio oyio. 7. rigena rinene. 8. amaache ayio.
9. amatuko aria. 10. amare ayio. 11. naiteire amaache aria. 12. egesusu kiagendire. 13. ekiage egeke kiabunekire. 14. nabunire ekerogo keria egeke.
15. kwaremire ebituuma gose amaemba omwaka oyo. 16. reero twaremire emiogo.

Exercise 8.

1. chindo chiria chinene. 2. The long ropes have broken.
3. twareetire chimbori ne ching'ondi. 4. This house has fallen down.
5. eng'ombe endahu yasirire. 6. Tather has bought big goats and cows.
7. ogorire eng'ondi eria enyerere? 8. The stranger has brought big baskets.
9. embura yachire. 10. Lother has cooked food.

Exercise 9

l. abanto bataano. 2. emete ene. 3. amagena atatu. 4. ebitonga bitaano. 5. omoyio oyomo. 6. chimbori isaano ne emo. 7. chinyomba isaano na isatu. 8. ebuku ya kabere. 9. emegondo ekomi na etaano. 10. chieera isaano, ebisabwa bitaano. 11. chibeesa isaano. 12. esomoni. 13. ebisabwa emerongo etaano na omo,chibeesa emerongo etatu. 14. chinsa ibere na enusu,chinsa ibere na ekeng'ese. 15. chinsa isaano na emo na erobo(Swa.) OR na ekeera. 16. chibeesanaane(Swa.),chibeesa ikomi na ibere na eeera.

Exercise 10

1. omote one. 2. rigena riaye. 3. egetonga giaito. 4. amarieta abo. 5. ebultu yane. 6. emeyio yaye. 7. chimbori chiaito. 8. ching'ondi chiaino. 9. amare aria. 10. amaache aito. 11. ebitonga bitatu biane. 12. chiombe chiabo. 13. amatumo ataano aito. 14. omosaani oye. 15. emegwe ebere yabo.

Exercise 11.

1. The things of the woman. 2. ebirogo bi'abaana biabunekire.
3. The knife of this child. 4. ritumo ri'omonto riasirire. 5. The Gusii's shambas. 6. twareetire ebinto ebi bi'omwana. 7. To-days affairs. 8. The cows of that stranger are lost. 9. nagorire chimbori chiaye ne ching'ondi chiane. 10. oxorire amaino atatu 'endo.

Exercise 12.

1. omokungu nkoruga are. 2. omogeni ngotaara are. 3. chindo ngocha chire. 4. omoremi oria nkorema are bono. 5. ngosimeka nde chimbusuro. 6. tari koreeta ebirogo. 7. nkogenda tore bono. 8. nkoirana ore bono? 9. omwana nkoria are endaagera yaye. 10. omoisia oyo nkoriisia are chiombe. 11. korende oria tari koriisia. 12. abanto bande nkoganya bare korende titori koganya.

Exercise 13.

1. The widow is coming, she is bringing all her things. 2, My wife is cooking my food. 3. Her husband is not cultivating these days.
4. This man is saying many words. 5. We are bringing water but we are not bringing food. 6. That man is hitting his child. 7. They are drinking water and eating food. 8. He is closing the door quickly. 9. All the people are building his house. 10. Some people are buying sheep, others are buying goats.

Exercise 14.

l. My boundary. 2. His firewood is lost. 3. This man is fixing long winnowing tray. 4. orobebe oro orotambe. 5. nareetire chinko chiao.

amaache 'oroche. 7. twaroosirie orobago. 8. chinko chi'omonto oyo chiaguure.

tari kogora ehirogo korende chinteeru. 10. We are seeing to the boundaries f those shambas.

Exercise 15.

ababe nkong'aaka bare korende inche tindi kobaaaka. 4. nkoriisia chiombe chiene. nkochiriisia bare bono? He,ngochiriisia bare bono. 5. kwaremere omogondo oo reero: Mayoremere. 6. Ewasiekire egesieri? Magesiekire. 7. obunire emete emeke eria? Oyebunire. 8. omwana oria(omoisia oria) nkonywa are emaache abe? Oyanyuure. 9. twayeriire. 10. baareetire ekerogo ekeyia? nkoreeta bare bono.

Exercise 16

1. Lany small shambas. 2. Small pebbles. 3. These toddlers have co 4. His long small shambas. 5. The things of the small shamba are lost. 6. Four pebbles have fallen down.

Sxercise 17.

1. A new bed. 2. narestire amata abere naemegwe etatu. 3. All the hoes have broken to-day. 4. Mkobusura tore obori reero. 5. Amakombe amake abere na egetonga ekeyia. 6. All my cultivation. 7. titori korema agatiicha

ochaakire koria endaagera yaye. 4. His long arms and short legs. 5. ogoika 2. Now those people are beginning to do their work. 3. osoire enyomba na kw'omogeni. 6. stones but the girls are beginning to cook food. 9. omokungu nkoruga are? 7. reero ngochoora bare enyomba enene enyia. 8. The young men are throwing gose englondi emo enene. 13. hother has bought a new lamp and also many 11. This year we have got many hardships. 12. nkoira tore chimbori chinke We, chiombe chiaito chinene chiasirire; abaisia baariisire bobe mono. Yaaya, nkobusura are obori. 10. tindi konyaara korora chiombe. Gwachisiririe? ororire korende kwarorire okoruga kw'omwana onef quickly and we have got a good harvest. 16. ororire okoruga kwa baaba? Bee, 14. nkogenda nde bwoye bono. 15. This year the millet has ripened We have bound two goats but we are not binding the others.

Exercise 19.

omwana omobe. 12. notaare reero? 13. natonyaare kogenda ankio. 14. nabachaake ebituuma ankio. 9. tagocha reero. 10. titokoeta enyomba. 11. taata namoaaka ngoocha bare? Yaaya, nabaache ankio. 19. omoaakire omwana oye mono. nachoore ebinto bieye. 17. tinkonyaara gochoora ebinto biane. 18. abaana emeremo reero. 15. natonyaare goika chinsa ibere chia botuko. 20. nazgaache enyomba yaye enyia omwaka oyo. obokombe boria nabobuneke. 7. amagena amanene naagwe. 8. baaba nagore inche ning'ike ankio. 4. omwana nareete ebirogo biria. 5. emete eye neegwe. omoiseke naike reero. 2. chindo nachiche(OR nachichiche) 16.

8. igoro amagene naagwa. 9. igoro. 6. igoro obokombe bwane mbwabuneka. 7. egetaabu eke giatandoka igoro inche nnaika. 4. igoro omogeni naaika. 2. chindo nchiacha igoro. 3. Igoro igoro omwana naareeta chinyeni. 5. emete eria njaagwa igoro agatiicha kaito ngaasareka. 10. ntweika

Exercise 21.

giatandogete. 8. amagena amanene naagweete reero. 10. reero ntwaigete. reero agatiicha gaito ngaasaregeter 6. reero obokombe bwane oboyia mbwabunegete. 7. reero egetaabu kiaye 4. reero onwana naareetete chinyeni. 5. emete eyio njaagweete 1. reero omogeni nazigete. 2. endo njaachete reero. reero inche

Exercise 22.

fall yesterday. 6. Yesterday my hoe did not break. 7. To-day my book did not aid not bring those (aforementioned) vegetables. 5. Those tall trees did not split. 8. To-day the stones did not fall. 9. To-day our small garden was 3. Yesterday I didn't arrive. 4. Yesterday that good child Testerday his guest did not arrive. 2. Yesterday that lion

Exercise 23.

endo eye entindi. 10. omonto oyo 7. rigena eri tari rikong'u. 8. nomonto. 4. inche tari omokungu. 12. chinko echi tichiri chingiya. nechiaye; echi nechiane. kiane tikeri ekeyia. 15. omosaan enyeni eria teri i one nomonene kobua nche. 16. chibuku chiria omonto oyo nomuya. 9. endo eye nentindi OR 5. intwe tari abakungu. 6. rigena nerikong'u. engiya. 2. emechie eye nemeke. 3. inche tari omuya. 11. ebitonga ebi tibiri ebinene. 13. emete eria teri emeng'e. 14. ekebao

Exercise 24.

ere. 5. ekerogo kai gekare? tigekari aroro. 6. orobago kai rokare? tirori aiga. tari(tai) aiga. 7. abanto kai bakare: naaria bakare. omokungu kai okare? naiga are. 2. omosaani one kai okare? 3. omoyio kai okare? naaria okare. 4. amagena kai akare? naiga

in the house? To, they have all gone. 8. There are two birds in the tree. market to-day. 6. But they will it in the house. 4. I bathed in the hoes? I put them in the house. 3. There did you put the cooking pot? I left Exercise 26, 1. In the road there be obtainable to-morrow. 7. Are there strangers the river. 5. There are no potatoes in the are five people and two girls. 2. There are

taria yakuure endo. 7. aiga naare nemete emiya OR aiga nereo emete emiya. nere nebitaabu. 5. ase enyomba ime mbireo ebirogo bibere na emeesa. 6. aase obwaato. 3. 10. terio aase ogoikaransa. 11. Exercise 27. aiga tareo (ase) echiiro nere nechinyeni chinyinge namatunda. 4. esanduku ime 1. ase enchera (igo) amagena amanene. 9. ebirogo mbire nyomba ime? tibirio OR tibiyo. mbareo abanto abange. 2. ase orooche mboreo orors tichireo chimbori gose chiombe.

nairane. 10. oremire goika mogorooba. 11. abande b'abanto ngotaara bare bwango, mono. 8. tagoocha ime. 9. narie naikaranse inse y'omote. 4. enyoni eria ere igoro y'omote. 5. magega enyomba nchireo abande ng'ora. 12. abaana bonsi nabaike amo. chimbori isaano. 1. nalorire emeremo 6. amabeere aitekire bosa. 7. okorire emeremo buya ritang'ani erio amanye koirana OR naende mobaso. ¿. na(a)che ararimo. 3. omonto oyo

Exercise 28(Revision).

feeling better. 7. naike ankio chinsa kiyanda gose kobua. 8. abaana ekiaagera embura njatwa. 6. How abaya b'omochie oyo nabanyuomwe 3. aiga PoGetutu abanto igo baachaaka ribusura moisonde. 4. abaiseke bonsi Well, thanks. 2. ngokora are emeremo mobeso rioka, tari gokora emeremo botuko. Good morning! Tes it is. How are the folks at home? are things to-day? They're fine, to-day he's omwaka oyo. 5. intwe titogendeti Bosongo

tirinyoorekaneti reero echiiro. 11. inche tinyiraneti ka igoro ekiaagera emeremo reero ekiaagera nakorora manga. ebiaito(tibiri biaito); ebiaito nebitambe naende ebinyerere. 24. aye takoreti ase engeecho embura enyinge na omobaso omorero. omwaka ogoocha ande nebe embura enyinge. 21. abaana b'omosaani one ngocha one naabua ekiina kiaye aaria Tribunal. 20. abagaaka aba igo bagoteeba ng'a omosaacha oo nanyaare kogita orobago oruya buna oro? (Inee? a common gatarora reero. 22. obonde bw'obori bwaito omwaka oyo igo bwaraba bwango 16. abanto b'ense eye bono baachaakire gosimeka emetandeege. 19. omosaani exclamation, well!, well then! often occurring at the beginning of questions) orobago oro oruya(the first alternative is the relative form; See p. 67), ince? abanto barenga aaria Getembe? 17. omosaacha one nere ogitete CR naagitete mono sokoro yane nazitete endo ang'e na Manga. 14. amatuko aya natonyaare nnachia korora mosubaati ominto. 12. aase are erioki omorero noreo. 13. kare ase ebimeri ebi. 16. nkwarooche OR nkwarora (For the form -rooche see p. 51) kogore esaeni y'ekeramponi chisiringi isaeno. 15. aiga amaroba tari amaya 23. Thitonga ebi tari

Exercise 29.

1. Bring the food 2. nchuo aiga. 3. Co over there! 4. tenena aiga: 5. Do not stand over there! 6. Eerd the cattle.7. tokoora emeremo bono, yekoore mambia. 8. togora chinswe aiga, genda echiiro ende. 9. toraara bono, nkoonye kogita orobago oro. 10. Taara bwango korende togwa.

nanyeire - I gave it(Cl.9) - we gave him it - moe omoyio - I gave him - ng'a endaagera.

Exercise 30.

1. omogeni taraaika. 2. tindaasibia enyomba. 3. tindaamoa eng'eeria yays. 4. omoiseke oria taraanyuomwa. 5. eng'ombe eye teraabiara. 6. omokungu taraaruga obokima korende nachaake bono. 7. tindaaika Kisumu korende tari are. 8. nindie ekero ntaraataara. 9. ninkoore emeremo ekero ataraacha. 10. ere taraanyaara korora enyancha. 11. taata naakorete omokia ekero ataraanyoora ekeegwa. 12. ekero embura etaraacha njarengeo(See p.56) embeo onene.

Exercise 31.

1. nkagenda nyomba nkaraara. 2. nkarwa esukuru nkairana ka.
3. agaacha seito,akaganya endaagera,akaria,akaimoka. 4. tokarabia mono togakocra
korende titwasimeka mbusuro. 5. Reero akagwa agaitwa. 6. botuko abaibi bagasoa
nyomba bakaiba chianga bagasooka naende.

Exercise 32.

1. The woman is cooking for her child. 2. omogeni ngotokorera are emremo. 3. We are passing by the house. 4. mbeekere anabeere make

ebuku. 7. They are waiting for me here. 8. igo giansirera aigaiga.
9. nkomonachera nde omonto egetambaa. 10. The man has eaten the food.
11. Pass me the porridge! 12. ninkobogorerie egetonga. 13. Omosaacha one nangitere orobago. 14.and we took our bullets and went for them.
15. soera gesaku. 16. otoreeteire chibuku ibere na egetonga ekeyia.

Exercise 33. (See Addendum for small exercise following this)

1. nche nde omogambi. 2. The man who is big. 3. aye kware omotambe nkonyaara ore konyoora ebitno. 4. The man who is big is this one. 5. We who are many shall win. 6. The girl who is not beautiful will not get married. 7. oyo orenge omonda reero nomotaka.8. orobago rotari orokong'u narobuneke. 9. A bed which is long will fill the house. 10. The particular book which is big. 11. egetaabu egetari ekenene. 12. Bring that particular chap who is small. 13. Cut down that particular tree which is big. 14. aye otari omotambe nomoke.

abaana batayo nababe - obori botayo mboria bware ase ekebaari ekenene ime - emete etayo nemeringaamu - The rope which is not there is mine.

Exercise 34.

1. The book which I have. 2. The stone which I have. 3. The stones which we have. 4. The things which we have. 5. The firewood which we have. 6. Firewood which is wet will not light a fire. 7. A man who has no money cannot buy things. 8. oyo otari nechiombe tari na isebiara. 9. omote otari namagwa nogwenerete. 10. He who has no money is a miserable person.

Exercise 35.

1. What is he doing? 2. ng'o ogoocha bono? 3. nobokima akoruga.
4. This old woman it is to the market she's going. 5. namagena otari korigia.
6. When the people go fishing it is fish they get. 7. I entered the house and saw them working. 8. emeremo agokora namiya. 9. And they saw an old woman coming to shelter. 10. The woman went out in the afternoon to go to the river, she caught a mole going into its burrow, she grasped it and went with it to the river.

Exercise 36.

1. nki ogokora ase enyomba eyio? Tindi okora egento, igo nkoganyete rioka. 2. When our children return from school they eat their food. 3. siba chimbori orobago naende totama na gochitiga. 4. These men are well known and feared in this village: they are thieves who steal by night; we don't want them here. 5. okoorire? Yaaya, taraakoora, korende igo achaagete chinsa kiyanda nere igo agokoora bono. 6. What is the time now? 3.30 p.m. 7. àbaana abare abooro tibakobua ogoteemwa. 8. Go away now I'm busy! 9. Erieta riao ing'o? nBrasto Abuga. Mg'ai omenyete? Langa imenyete; Mgokora ore emeremo aaria? Yaava amaturo ara nvanich.

Where is he taking it? I don't know. 12. choora ekerandi keria kere bomosi, women harvesting with their teeth, because they did not have knives. igo keroosirie buya. 13. While we were walking along a path we saw some old

TTU

tingosoria reero. 3. goika okore emeremo ase omokia. 4. nkamokania ng'a esukuru goika akiine. 10. moteebie ache. 11. nkamoteebia ng'a airane bwango. 7. togende goeesibia rooche. 8. tasimeka ehamba. 5. tokamotanga omoibi tasoa nyomba. 6. mbuya oimoke bono. baaba agateeba ngende omochie. 2. taata aganteebia ng'a onkoonye taata nche omotaka. 9. nagende

Exercise

6. omwana oruusirie chibeesa ase esaaro. 7. intwe nkomorangeria tore taata. naasagaretie King'oina chiombe. 5. omosaacha one naroosie ekebago ki'obokombe. egetonga kiaito. 3. omosaacha oria nkorugia are mokaye. 4. omonto oyo ebinge echiiro amatuko aya. 11. mosubaati ominto osibirie enyomba. abakungu abande tibari gosibia chinyomba chiabo. tongia etaya! 9. ichoria enyongo amaache. 10. taata mkogora are ebinto omonto oyo nkogendia are omotoka. 2. oria taraairania

ATTOM PROGRAM CONTROL STREET

Exercise 39.

omotieni oeta chiariirwe namakonde. 6. The children who will leave to-morrow came from Vairobi. 3. abaibi baasoete nyomba botuko igo baairete ebinto will arrive in Kombasa next week. 7. Abanto baraaike reero igo baraabe stay here until they do finish it. 9. abanto batamanyete gosoma nabasenchi. 10. bakorwa Kericho. 8. The children who have not yet finished their work will profit is that which has good soil and fertile. 13. Orobago orwo orwaguure mambia nekiane. 16. The clouds which we saw were beautiful. 17. The food will have them returned to them forthwith. 15. egetonga eke araareete igo rwagitetwe noyo ominto omonene. 14. Some people who have paid their fees which my wife is going to cook now will be good. egetonga kegwenerete ne kere nechinguru. 12. The shamba which brings The girls who'dian't come yesterday were prevented by the rain. 4. The maize which I bought yesterday is big. 5. Chimbusuro twasimeka 1. omonto ogokora emeremo ntaata. 2. The stranger who came to-day

you will get a lift(Lit: be helped). 7. karaarigie emeremo nagende Kisumu. shall get profit. 5. embura etatweeti natobe na enchara. 6. If a lorry passes batasimegeti ebituuma tibakonyoora endaagera. 4. If we plant coffee we If I arrive early I'll see him. 2. otakoreti emeremo noaakwe. +hara haill mo to lairobi. 9. oyio karaaibore

Exercise 41. (For sentences 14-16 see addendum)

anga nnancha kogendia omotoka. 9. onye naachaagete emeremo kemambia anga plastered the new house. 13. we were not to get work at Kisumu we would go to Mairobi. 8. onye nnanyaara anga nnaitwa. 6. If they were were to fall down I would be chinyeni nchiatooka (nchianyoorekana) anga nnachigora. 4. If this tree naakoora kebwango. 10. If he Exercise were not Chianga chiao chiomire? Yaaya! tichirooma. 12. These women have to lose their pay they would be able to buy many things. 3. onye 1. onye nkwaika aiga anga nkwanyoora ogokoonywa. 2. If they had started work early he would not now be workkilled. 5, igoro onye omote omote oyo nogwa Abange b'abasaani baane baanyebire amatuko aya. to plant coffee they would get a profit. 7. If

naigweeke ankio. 7. rigena riaminyokire. 8. twachandekire totaanyoorete biane tibigesegeti. engori tebutogeti. 5. endaagera eye teri korieka. 6. amang'ana aya oyo otogekire ekiaagera omogondo oye ore omuya. 10. ebituuma enyongo yatekire. 2. enyimbo nebuneke. 3. eanga yatandokire

Exercise 43.

mono. 5. The house was built 9. igo atamete korende akabwaatwa. 10. Ey brother has been sentenced to six months in gaol, 11. Ind I The cows are being milked 7. reero emoori njabiaretwe. 8. He drank beer and got drunk. The children have been given presents. 2. noaakwe na iso. very quickly. 6. The millet was planted in the by my sister. 4. orobago ndwagitetwe buya did the job without help.

Exercise 44.

ase obomo. 8. baenanire ebieegwa. 9. abanto baria baaboananire. 10 Ringora omogisangio one otaagoire korende AbaSigiis na abaGusii tibari koiigwana nonya ng'ake. omokungu osibcire chinko. orobago. 7. abaana aba igo bagokorerana emeremo 4. AbaTende na AbaGusii nkoiigwana bare ake. 2. intwe igo natogende amo.

abanto aba tibaraabwaatana.

Exercise 45.

amasankwa aria'chimbori

people of this country have increased. 11. He has been bereaved of his ongiteire orobago. 9. abagaaka baaitabireirie amang'ana omogambi. 10 The were very pleased with the cinema. 6. Chinyoni chiria igo chikoiruruka mono. 4. Yesterday potatoes were not available in the market. 5. The children continued to increase. 3. igo 7. We want to reconcile the people who are quarrelling. 8. omosaacha one nche nkorigereria nde chinyoni. 2. These days the people have arengereretie mono korende akabugwa.

The woman and the mole

while I have some flour?' He gave it the flour, it ate it. When it had finished earth, looking for food to eat. The mole asked the hen, 'Are you, hen, scrabbling, the boy had been grinding. It went and came across a hen scrabbling in the the lid off the cooking-pot, and the mole jumped out and took the flour which answered, to and grind flour to eat with your mother! The woman began to take The child sang, way I grind flour quickly to eat with my meat! and the mole 'intaga eono gnia', bitho edt blot eha maak'' Thae epeatil, aint aeob, sitt a'tshw'' 'Go and grind flour to eat with your mother!' And the mother was astonished, May I grind the flour quickly to eat with my meat! and the mole answered, sings!' His mother came and said to him, Sing then!' The boy began to sing, mother.' Then the boy called his mother again, 'Come now and listen to how it eat with my mest!' and the mole said, 'Go and grind flour to eat with your Then the child began to sing again, saying, 'may I grind the flour quickly to His mother shouted to her son not to deceive her, 'Is the mole speaking then?' eat with my meat - the mole says - Go and grind flour to eat with your mother!' listen how this mole sings! Then I sing, - may I grind the flour quickly to flour to eat with your mother!' Then the boycalled his mother, 'Come and flour quickly to eat with my meat!' and the mole said in reply,'Go and grind be cooked.' Then the boy began to sing again, saying,'Wow, may I grind the the mole said, 'Go and grind(flour) to eat with your mother, i.e. she should sang, saying, wow may I grind(the flour)quickly to eat with my meat! Then to make the porridge to eat with the meat. Then that child was grinding, he mole into a cooking-pot to cook it, and her child began to grind the flour, her son, 'Go and grind(flour) to eat with the meat!' She began to put the Then she returned she returned with it. She arrived at her house and said to a mole going into its burrow. She seized it, and went on with it to the river. A woman went out during the afternoon to go to the river, she came upon

e. 1के. महु<u>o</u> g to Kisumu to-morrow. a reero ase engeecho . I did not think

-nil bad they had fin-

ya Kabondo ekiaagera ore emeremo evio rora - rigereria enchera

ase ogwancha kwabo

raanyaare koba na

10. Pono igo bakorenga banto aba igo bagokora pe smaya ase kare nomberesi oroosigwe to ensooko eye enyia eridossd ogi sgisds c · omolseke oyo igo ovo uzamiomo . Si . uiva sabeekire smatooke Zo vze eugeecyo bakoonyana amo kogita ya gotigeria amase na oboriisia bwe chiombe hindabu, aiga igo bakoiya skoroosia okorema o eye iga eagaachire bakooma buna engeecho Omonyene omanya kogora рокоаваесьа епуотра cha embura etari gotwa, na kobeekwa ekiyeni ia egesieri ekeyia

ia enyia. - sps mpsre neulomps ito kiabunekire - omrana

ia na mokaye mboomana, millet at the market.

old woman said, Brother mole, will you please give them to me to plant?! He told he asked her, 'Old woman, who are planting maize, and the mole has beans,' The .easism gaitneig namow bio as secres easo bas ito trow off .ease mid every gard 'Erother mole, I (we) think that the meat is finished, let us give you some beans.' they ste it and finished it. Then the mole said, Give me my meat! They said, give it to us that we may sat it(with our porridge). The mole gave it to them, porridge while the mole has meat.' The women said to the mole, Brother mole, women masticating porridge; he said, These women here who are masticating Then the man gave him a leg of meat. The mole went off and came across some it for her. Then he had killed it for her, the mole said, Give me my goat!' that I may kill it for her(my wife). The mole gave it to him and he killed a civet cat and mole has a goat. The man said, brother mole, give it to me wife was sick, killing a civet cat. The mole said to him?' Aman who is killing

milleti' The boys gave him a goat. He went off and came across a man, whose

the feather wash tipeyit was the hens, and the hen wouldn't have given it

it was lioturis, and he wouldn't have given it to me but he took my feather; wouldn't have given it to me but they lost my knife; the knife wasn't mine

millet wasn't mine, it belonged to the women harvesting with their teeth, they

football. The goats came and ate the millet until it had finished, leaving the

boys, Tey, come and see how your goats have eaten my milleti" He said, The come back. He found his millet had been eaten and had all gone. He called the

· basket empty. When the children finished playing football, the mole made to

went for and came across some children herding goats and playing football.

basket full of millet. They gave him the basket full of millet. The mole me then my knife! The women said, The knife is lost, so we'll give you a

harvesting with their teeth, while the mole has a knife?' The women said,

the mole asked, Give me my flour! The hen gave him a feather. The mole

harvested. When they had harvested, they lost the knife. The mole said, 'Qive 'Brother mole, give it to us that we may harvest!' su of it oving.

across some women harvesting with their teeth, he said to them, have the women him the knife, and the mole gave Moturi a feather. He went off again, and came

went off and came across a man called Moturi sharpening knives, he said to him,

'Moturi, please give me a knife, and i will give you a feather.' Moturi gave

Me put, down his load of millet and went to watch the children at their

boy; the boy went to cook me but I refused to be burned. Now Zive me my to me but it ate my flour, and the flour wasn't mine, it was the flour of the

her, Hunger has set in, go home and cook me some porridge and I'll come and eat;

river, he said, 'Go please, and cut firewood!' She went and cut firewood, and then she said, 'Give me my child to suckle!' Te said, 'Go and chop up vegetables!' She went and chopped up vegetables. She said, 'Give me my child to suckle!' and found a woman(wanting someone) to look after her child for her; he said to her, 'Woman, you want someone to look after your child for you, and mole is strolling around with nothing to do.' The woman said to him, 'Brother mole, come and look after the child for me.' The mole said, 'Very well, I'll look river (for water), the child is asleep. 'When the mother returned from the killed it, when the mother had gone to the fields. Then she returned, she said to him, 'Give me my child that it may suckle!' He said, 'No, go please to the after it for you.' He began to look after the child, and after two weeks he The mole jumped to one side, moved off a little and said, 'Those beans I at them!' The old woman threw a sapling at him, and he went off. He went off someone else's; pass on to ours!' They went to theirs. When they got to the field, the old woman went to look and found that there were no beans, it was only maize that was there; she asked the mole, Where did you take the beans? of other people, and the old woman said, 'wole, is this ours? I think this is They left in the morning and went; the mole started to take her to the fields and they too began to point at him, saying, 'You mole, did you plant in our fields?' He got enough beans and went and took them home. He said to the old him, they began to point at him, saying, 'You mole, you have finished our beans, stealing them.' Then he went to the field of someone else and took a little woman said to the mole, 'Go and bring some beans.' The mole went and stole some beans from the fields of some other people. The people, when they saw let us both go to the fields so that I can see how the beans have ripened. mole said, 'Yes, I've finished!' she said to him, 'Appeaser of my The old woman gave him the maize, and went off home to cook porridge for him. Then she came with the porridge she found that the mole had finished planting, bring the maize here end I'll mix it with the beans and plant with them. They went home together, and were there until the food ripened. 'See how our beans have fattened!' The old woman said to him, 'To-morrow y hunger, you've planted and finished it! The The old woman gave him the porridge and he ate The old

ARRIVE THOMASON AND PARTY OF THE PROPERTY.

BY BOUSII -INGLISH VOCABULARY

only those words in the grammar are listed, together with some which are attempt at an exhaustive word-list is here attempted, as it is hoped that thought to will shortly be available. Furhter, in the interests of convenience Items are arranged alphabetically within word-categories. No be particularly useful.

Sgetambaa(Swa.) A book.
Sgetambaa(Swa.) 7/8 A l
Sgetonga 7/8 A clearing, cl
Sgetunwa 7/8 A him
Sgetunwa 7/8 A him
Sgetunma 7/9 Egobia(Swa.) Ebicha(Eng.) Egesangio Beeri Egesio 7/8 Egesaagane Egento 7/8 A Eemo (Swa.) Chuba(Swa.) Ebuku(Eng.) 9/10 A book Echeera(Eng.) 9/10 Gaol. Sesaku. Bbiasi(Swa. gesieri Beera (Swa. Echoo(Swa.) Echiiro 9, bitook 1. Ebeesa (Swa. Ebamba (Swa. Eanga 9/10 Ara(Swa.) Invariable. Bosongo Bomosi Baaba Amanyinga 6 Bloc Amatunda(Swa.) 6 Amabeere Borio Amaguta Agasaagane Aganto 12/8 A small Amaache, 6 Akagondo Akagena 12/8 Aase 16. A place. Agaisia 12/8 A ve On the right. φ, 7/8 On the left. σ, My mother. 12/8 A tent. 7/8 A work-group of two or three women. OI, A thing. 9/10 Eat, oil. Water. 9/10 A hat 7/8 O Market.
9/10 A lavatory.
9/10 A bottle Misii township. Also the West. See enseemo A 2 cent un A load, bur 9/10 Coffe A bull. 9/10 A pic Article of Lilk. Laize. Usually in the plural. 9/10 Cotton. Profit. A very small boy. Bracken. 6 Potatoes Blood. The door The door A small å small A small A 2 cent unit. Slight pause between 1st. and 2nd. 'e' A smal small k very small, uninitiated girl. thing, a trifle. See note above. of the house normally used den. clear space. length of cloth, a cloth. l uninitiated girl. Slight pause between prefix and stem. clothing. Often in the plural. child. Sometimes derogatory. shamba, one generally near the homestead. shamba. Sometimes derogatory stone, pebble. ture, photograph, camera. it. Often used as though it were a 1 cent unit. reserved for respected persons. (Duropean). Rarely heard in time, occasion. See also 'Egetaabu' cf. ekero Cf. Ebando. the singular.

watch on the hole, when it watched, the mole said, 'Look hard and I'll give you some sim-sim.' It looked hard and the mole threw some earth in its eyes

a hoe to dig out the mole that has killed my child.' The hawk began woman said to a hawk, 'Just you keep watch on this hole, I'm going to

disappeared. When the woman came back she found that the mole had disappeared

kaawa (Swa.)

Coffee plant, and also beans.

so that it wasn't able to see anything, and the mole passed and went off and

had killed the child a long time ago, and had filled its stomach with stones. The woman threw a hoe at the mole, but he ran off and went into a hole. The

'What's that?' The mole said, 'Hothing, I was just saying that a man I once saw, ate the liver of his child.' Then the woman went on eating, and the mole began to sing, 'She has eaten the liver of her child!' The woman was amazed and the mole threw at her her child. The woman looked and saw that the mole

mole began to sing, 'She has eaten her child's liver.' The woman asked him, people over there killed!' The woman began to eat; when she was eating, the it, and she asked him, 'Where did you get this meat?' He said to her, 'Some He said to her, 'No, go please, and grind, then cook, as the child is asleep, and finish all the work.' Then she began to grind and cook. Then she cooked, the

mole gave her the meat of the stomach. She began to grind(flour)

to eat with

117

```
Uneeri(Eng.)
                                 Briino 5/6
Briiso 5/6
Brioki 5/6
                                                                                          Brabeera 9/
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Engoko
Ing'ombe
Ing'ondi
Engori
Ingoro
Ongoro
Ongo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Eng ende
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Enamba(Eng.) 9
Enchara 9/10
Enchera 9/10
Enchogu 9/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  orogum.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Buseemo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Eng'iti
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Endo 9/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Indaagera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               keneera
                                                                               Erangi (Swa. )
                                                                                                                   Enyongo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Embura 9/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Skiyeni
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Ekerandı
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Skeramp(b)oni(Eng.) 7
Erwoti (Eng.
                      Brongoori
                                                                                                                                 inyomba
                                                                                                                                          Enyeni
                                                                                                                                                       Inyaroka
                                                                                                                                                                  Enyancha 9/10
Enyange 9/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Ingeecho 9/10 Habit, custom.
Eng'eeria 9/10 Wages. Espec
Eng'ende 9/10 Bean. Especia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Embusuro 9/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Embori
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Skiina
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Ekiara
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Bklage
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Ekesabwa
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Ekeoreri
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           ikeegwa.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Skiiriri
                                                                                                                                                                                                                              nsooko
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               mbunde
                                                                                                                                                                                                   9/10
                                                                                                                   0 9/10
0 9/10
0 9/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              9/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        9/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                            9,/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      /10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   9/
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             7/8
7/8
                                                                                                                                                                                          9/10
9/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       9/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                  01/
                                                                                                                                                       9/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   9/10 Food
                                                                                                        9/10
                                                                   amarieta) 5/6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     7/8
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             10 A heifer, calf.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         A lion.
                                                         A tooth.
                                                                                                                                                                                                     A fish.
           (pl. b...

'n Gruel.
9/10 & lorry.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Wind.
                                                                              10 A young initiated girl 9/10 A line. cf. 0: 9/10 Colour, whitewash.
                                                                                                                                      A vegetable. Rare in the singular. See Orweni, Nyeni.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     A finger.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       A stool.
                                            An eye.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  9/10 A number,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          A goat.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                h granary.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Rain.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                 A flea.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              A hole.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Face, appearance, coat (of paint).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       A case, affair (legal).
                                                                                                                  A cooking-pot.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         i road, way, path.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          9/10 A ship.
                                                                                                                                                                  h bicycle. Also 'ebaisekere'
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              A hen.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          A rope.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           A 1 cent unit.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    A gourd.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                             h well.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     A direction, side.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               God. But 'nyasae' (Luo) more common.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          A courtyard, forecourt.
                                                                                                                               A house.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                An elephant.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              A bullet.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Shade.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Wages. Ispecially in the plural.

Bean. Especially in the plural.

1) An animal. 2) L snake(general term).
                                                                                                                                                    An unmarried girl.
                                                                                                                                                                                        A 5 cent unit.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Eunger, famine.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   A tick.
                                                                                                                                                                             lake, the sea.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   A cow.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         present, pay.
                                  amarioki)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       A sheep.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Inseemo y'iriaanyi
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Inseemo ya kengeeka OR sugusu The Morth.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Enseemo ya maate OR bosongo The West(Lit: below)
Snseemo ya rogor OR moocha The Cast(Lit: above)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Deriv. -raagera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            A gramophone.
                                                                      name.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Ase ekiiriri -
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Deriv. -busura
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Deriv. -eegwa Be given.
                                                                                           cf. Orochuruuria.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     The South.
                                                                                                                                                    cf. Omoiseke.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           A shady spot.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Sow
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    by scattering.
```

Umogooko

An arrow.

A thief

Deriv. -iba

Steal

Deriv. (?) -eesika Look

after onself.

A young unmarried girl

Omoiseke Omoibi Omogwe OmoGusii ARREST CHOCKER AND ARREST CHICAGO CHICAGO

```
Etoro >/
Getembe 7 Krs-
1 Fis father.
                                                                                          Omogaaka 1/2
Omogambi 1/2
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Oborwaire 14
Obosie 14/6
Cbosio 14/6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Okogoro 15/6
Okogoro 15/6
Okorema 15/6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Obwoyo 14/6
Ogoto 15/6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Mgina
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Moino
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Obweeni 14/6 A razor, razor-blade.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Obotuko 14/6(rare) Wight. F
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Obota 14/6 A bow.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Oboroso 14/6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Chorere 14/6 A bed.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Choremo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Cbonyiu
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Obonyansi 14/6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Obokombe 14/6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Obochenu 14
Obokima 14/6
                                                   Omogisangio
                                                                  Omogeni 1,
                                                                                                                                                                                   Omochaachaakwa
                                                                                                                                                                                                               Omobere
                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Omo baso
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Okoruga
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Oko boko
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Oboremi
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Cborema 14
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Nyeni
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Lokao, aye 1
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Laagokoro 1/2
                                                                      Omogendi 1/2
Omogeni 1/2
                                                                                                                           Omochokoro
                                                                                                                                                       Omochanga
                                                                                                                                                                      Omochando 30
                                                                                                                                                                                                  Omo boraka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Obori 14
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Maagokororia 1/2 Great-gr
Maakomoke 1/2 Father's si
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Iso 1 Your father
                           Omogoko
                                                                                                                                           Omochie
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     yoko
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  lsobiara l
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     9/10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                9/10 Vegetable. Often in plural.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                his mother
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               14/6 Cultivation on a small scale.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Your mother.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Side direction.
3/4 Joy.
1/2 A Gusii
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        bulrush-millet.
                                                                                                                                                                             1/2 - widow(Getutu and Tyaribaari)
akwa 3/4 A pit, trench for rain water. cf.Omogoko
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         15/6 Cooking.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Laternal uncle.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 The area of cultivation.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              The forehead.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Flour.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Cultivation on
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Your father-in-
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Kisii township.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Fis father-in-law.
                                                      1/2 1) in neighbour
                                                                                                                                        4 Sand. cf.Omokenye, village. Also homestead and large settlement.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 An ear.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              .anure.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Fertility of t
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Your, his wife.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    _{
m l}/2 Great-gr
                                                                                                                                                                                                               The body
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Sickness, illness.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Health.
                         A small ditch, furrow for rain water.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                          The sun, sunlight.
                                                                                   A traveller.
                                                                                                                                                                 Difficulty, hardship.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    # leg.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Cultivating.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  An arm.
                                                                                                 Chief
                                                                                                            An elder, old
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Foundation.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Porridge.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Grandmother.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          A hoe.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Going
                                                                                                                                                         Sand.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Grass.
                                                                                                                           A grand-child.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             he soil.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            koino aiga
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Law.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        ster.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      andmother.
                                                                                                              man. Term of respect.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Deriv. -ruga
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                a large scale(i.e. As Europeans)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   beriv. -genda Go.
                                                                                             Deriv. -gamba Speak, give a verdict.
                                                                               Deriv. -genda Go
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Deriv. -rema Cultivate.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Deriv. -rosa Measure same.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Botuko - During, in the night.
                                                      2) One circumcized at
                                                                                                                                                                                                                             nobaso - In the daytime.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         This side, direction (reply to a
                                         me, an age-mate.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Cook.
                                                       the same ti-
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               query
```

```
Rigena
             Rigesa
                                             Rigana (Luo)
                                                                       Ribaati(Swa.)
                                                           Riemba
                                                                                                                                                   Oroteeru 11/10a & winnowing tray.
Orweni 11/10a Vegetable. Specially in the plural.
    Rikonde
                                                                                       Ribaibai
                                                                                                                           Cyominto by brother. Ispecially a classificatory one. Riaki 5/6 A fine(punishment).
                                                                                                                 Ribaga 5/6
                                                                                                                                                                                       Orosaana
                                                                                                                                                                                                       Orooche
                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Oroko
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Orochuruuria, 11/10a
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Orobebe
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Omosaacha 1,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                <u>Orogendo</u> ,11/10a
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Orobago
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Omwogo(emiogo)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Omoyio
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Omwando
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Omwaka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Omwana
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Omotwe
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Omotoka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Omotienyi
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         OmoTende
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Omotakaanwa
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Omotaka 1/2
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Umoteeri
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       omotabeta
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Cmosumaa(Swa.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Omosubaati
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Omosiigo(Swa.)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           OmoSigiis
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Omosenche(Swa.)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Omorwaire 1
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Omosigari
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Omosaani
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Omorugi 1,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Omoringaamu
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Omoremo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Omorema
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Omoremi
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Omorero
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Omoonyo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Omondoko
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Omomberesi(Swa.) 3/4 A ditch, culvert, drain, gutter.
Omombisi(Swa.) 1/2 A cook(esp. in the service of Europeans).
Omomura 1/2 A young man, unmarried but circumcized.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Omoonia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Omonyaborimo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Omonto
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Omong'ina
                                                                                                                                                                                                               Il/10a A piece of firewood.
                                                                                                                                                                                                   11/10a
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             11/10a
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         11/10a
                                                                                                                                                                        11/10a
,11/10a
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           A tree.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               1/2 in old woman. Term of respect.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                1/2
                                                                                                             An opportunity.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             comura ominto, omiino, etc.
                                            100.
                                                                                        ribaga ri'okorora endo - Instead of seeing a lion.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   The year.
                               A stone.
                                                    Sorghum. Generally in the plural.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                h child.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            4
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           1/
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 A person, adult male.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           The head.
A grub. worm caternillan
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            A young circumcized boy.
               A harvest
                                                            h paw-paw.
5/6 h piece, sheet of corrugated iron.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Inheritance.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       knife
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      ing. ) Motor-car, lorry.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        A pauper.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    A cook, but used mainly of one's wife.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    1/2 A liar.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             k seller
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           1/3
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               A large-holder, cultivator.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Fire.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                A singer
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              , Com
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              h small-holder, cultivator.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      A month, the moon.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     4 A ficalyptus tree.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    A friend.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        ork
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      A boundary.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   A contour-ridge.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    L Kipsigis.
3/4 A load, burden.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Kuria (Tende)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   A candle.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            A male, husband.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              A married woman.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    An askari, policeman.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          A sick person
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Fear.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    trap,
                                                                                                                                                                                   Woodland, a wood.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   A garden fence, fence generally.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Buropean.
                                                                                                                                                                                                     river.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                A journey
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            omotandeege
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 A widow(S. Rugirango especially).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Cassava.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          omote bwe gesongo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            A line.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 An uncivilized person.
   Rigena ri'engoko - An egg.
Deriv.-gesa Harvest.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Eosubaati ominto, omiino
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   3/4.
                                                                                                     Ribaga riane - In my place, instead of me
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Deriv. -teera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Deriv. -oonia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Deriv. -rema Cultivate
                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Deriv. -genda Go
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Plack-Wattle.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        My, your brother.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Deriv. -rwaa Be ill.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         3/4 Black-Wattle
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      of. Egurube,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Deriv. -rema Cultivate.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Sing.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       ly, your married sister.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -ruga Cook
```

```
DEPENDENT ITEMS (ADJICTIVES, PCSSESSIVES, ETC.)
                 -reu Thin, miserable, emaciated. -renga? How many?
   -roro
             -rito
                                          -raisi(Swa.)
                                                                                                -(a)o
                                                                                                                                                                       -nene
                                                                oro
                                                                             10 Kg
                                                                                       TSU0-
                                                                                                                 Ng'aine. Invariable, preced
                                                                                                                                                                                               -nde
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              - bou
                                                                                                                                                     -nyene
                                                                                                                                                                                      -ne
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Kera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Rire 5/6 A ...
                                                                                                                                -nyerere
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            -gima
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     1
K
2
                                                       rabu
                                                                                                                                                                                                           -mwamu
                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -murumunte Round.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Koro
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   -kong'u Hard, difficult, stern.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -eng'e
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        1 be
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                -mbariri
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              -kendu
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -bere
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -aye
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -gondu
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             1220
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            -ane
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -ansu
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -ango
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       -aito
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Riuge
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Rituko
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Sokororia (pl. chi-)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Sokoro(pl. chi-)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Ritooke
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            -a bo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Taata
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Ritaboori (Swa.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Riti(u)mo 5/6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Riswaari(Swa.)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Rise 5/6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Risanduku(Swa.)
                                                                           Llone.
                                                                                                                            Lany, numerous.
ere Thin, slender.
                                                                                                                                                                                  Other(not of a different kind, but other to what one has).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Num. 1.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Alone, by ones(it-) self.
                                                                                             Your.
            Heavy.
                                                     White.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Invariable, precedes
                                                                                  All, whole.
                                                                                                                                                               Like.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           01d.
Bitter.
                                                                                                                                                                     Eig, fat, large.
                                                                Lazy.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Small. In pl. few.
                                                                                                                                                   Onself, itself.
                                                                                                                                                                                                       Black.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Whole, perfect, adult.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Short.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Bad(morally)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Big, strong, hardy (of trees, people, etc.)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                His, her.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Mum, 2,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Their.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Red.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Cold.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Bad, rotten.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Our.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Your(pl.)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Other) of a different kind).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Sweet.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Light(in weight
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Dry grass.
                                      Cheap, easy.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              y father.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    A cloud.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               A bone.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      A day.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               4 banama.
                                                                      Inche bweeka -
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           letter.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          A spear.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 5/6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      5/6 A
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               A grandfather.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    A great-grandfather.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Á
                                                                                                                                                         Te
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   brick, tile.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               question.
                                                                                                     kere ng'aine -
                                                                                                             ed by the verb'To be'. Flat.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             the noun.
                                                                                                                                                     igo anga taata -
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       box' ridge, the area around which a coffee
                                                                      I alone,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          ach, every.
                                                                                                    It is flat.
                                                                                                                                                          0
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               tree is mulched.
                                                                                                                                                    is like my father.
```

-taano

Fum.

Very small, trifling.

ナップル・ナ

-sinini

Empty.

INVARIABLE FORMS: ADVERBS, CONJUNCTIONS, DTC.

```
Ng'0?
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Ekero
                                                                                                                                        Reero
                                                                                                                                                                             3,811
                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Wdi?(ri
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Ma(ne)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Gose
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Brio
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     (D)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Bono
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Aiga
                                                                                                                                                                                        Nonya ng'ake
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Keraase
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Goika
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Botuko
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Beene
                                                                                                                           Yaaya!
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               leo baso
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     ⊥me
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Gati y'
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Ekiaagera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Ang'e
                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Fki?(ki)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         cisonde
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Mogorooba(morogooba)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Korende
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Kobua
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Kegima
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Lare
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Igoro y
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Севе
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Aaria
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     mambia.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Isiko
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      inse y'
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Ararimo
                                     Pec.
                                                     Give.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Pogether.
           Chop up vegetables.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Or, whether.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            A long time ago.
                                                                                                                                                                         That (after verbs of saying).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Yes
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Then.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Inside. (Follows the noun)
Beat, hit (Infinitive prefix ko-)
                                                                                                                                   At our village, place.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Now.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            To-morrow.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Here.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   When. Also 'Before' + 'Not Yet'(2)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              In this way, thus.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            such, very much.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Outside, away from home.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      2) Wust + Simple -e form.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Since. Followed by the Infinitive.
                                                                                                                                                                 ho
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Over there(in sight, or referred to).
Alone. Inche beene - I alone.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Than.
                                                                                                                           Ho
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           In the daytime.
                                                                                                                                                 To-day.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   In the morning.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               y!
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               And,also.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    ) Until + Simple -e form.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   The, again, also, afterwards.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         But. Also, Ko.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Completely, wholly.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            During, in the night.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Behind.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 At once, immediately.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Above.
                                      -enana Give one another.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                   hat?
                          -eegwa
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Everywhere.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Below.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                When?
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             In between, in the middle of.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Because.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     The day before yesterday.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Ankiende(Lit: ankio ende)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Wear to.
                                                                                                                                                                                   nki kiaagera; Iny:
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Far from.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Kaare mono
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Naende nyuma
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Naende naende
                      Be given.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Inche omonane kobua ere
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Also, Komo.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   wambia entuko In the early morning.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Mobaso gati Moon.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           emambia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Aase aiga - In this place
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   In the afternoon.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            A very long time ago.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Also, Mabo igo.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Barly.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Afterwards.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Every moment, always.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            The day after to-morrow.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          ı
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      I am bigger than he.
```

VERBS:

-aaka

```
-gita
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -gesa
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -ancha Like, love, care for.
Rec. -anchana Like one another.
Cs.Rec. -anchania Reconcile, bring to an agreement.
Cs.Prep. -anchereria Seek favours.
-andika(Swa.) Write
Also,-riika.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -goba
                                                                                  -gunda Go bad, rotten.
                                                                                                                               -gosoria
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            10 ta
                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -gooka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            -gera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -eba
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -ganya
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                -gacha
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              -eera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -choora
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               -chia Go off, go off to.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -chega Annoy, vex, worry.
gweekana Be similar to, resemble.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                -gamba
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -chiika
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -bwaata(B)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          -chandeka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -cha
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            -chaaka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                -bwaata
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              -butora
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -busura
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -buna
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -boanania bu...
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -bogoria
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -bisa Hide.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -biara
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    geecha.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -bina
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             - bera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -beeka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   -baraacha
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -beera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -atanana Divide, make a division.
                                                               Fall.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Pass.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Come, materialize, happen.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Overcome, conquer, beat.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Forget.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Prep. -chera Come
                                                                                                                    Puy, sometimes also, ia Play, converse.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Separate grain from chaff.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Be cause of.
Harvest. (esp. millet)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         St. -buneka Be broken.
                                                                                                                                                                        Pe joyful
Ps.Cs. -gookigwa
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Make a fence.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Break(esp. sticks, wood).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Put, place on.

Speak(esp. in a legal sense).

The place on the place of the place on the place of the place on the place of the place 
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Be boiling.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Be finished.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Grasp, seize.

Rec. -bwaatana Imbrace one another.

(B) Have, possess (In affirm. and neg. General Present only).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Awake.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Prep. -binera Sin,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Be in labour
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Put, place in
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Prep. -gobera Dodge, swerve, deviate.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Slip out of ones reach, escape one.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Cs. -chegia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Give birth(esp. of animals).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Cs. -bookia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Choose.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Cut(paper, cloth)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Cs. -gendia Driv
Prep. -genderera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Give orders, advise.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Begin.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Say.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Go,go off
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Be broken(of a rope, string)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Sow by scattering(e.g. millet, wheat).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Sit, sit down (only in Present and Future).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Draw water.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Mate
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Be sorry, regret.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Reside habitually, esp. of cattle staying in one place. t, place in 2) Wear(of clothes)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Embrace one another.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Waken
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Drive(a vehicle)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Annoy someone very much.
                                                                                                                                                      3ell.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             to, hence, punish
                                                                                                                                                                                Re pleased.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      g(esp. when drunk).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Continue.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Cut down trees.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Hope, hope for.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               cf. -nacha
```

727

```
-keba
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -iigwa
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          -igora
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   -minyoka(A)
-minyoka(B)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -isana
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       -ira(B) Set(of the sun)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          -inyora
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -imoka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -ikeeria
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -karensa(Often -ikaransa) Sit down.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       -13ra,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -itabiria Agree to, concur.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -1ta
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          -ira(A)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -igema
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     kea
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -|<පළ ප
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -kaana
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -iroka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -kumia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -kora
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -koonya
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -kiina
                                                                                                                                                               -ninta Cut into strips(skins, paper, etc.)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -kuneka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Korora
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       -koora
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -kooba Accompany a parting guest.
                                                                                                                                                                                                  -ng' aanya
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -mocha
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -manya
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -kwa Die.
-ochogania hix together(in -oka Burn(of a light, fire).
                                                                 -nyuoma
                                                                                                                                                 -nyaara
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   -moreka
                                                                                 -nyoorwa
                                                                                                                -nyoora
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Be small, of small size.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Dig up.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Kill, harm, hurt.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Get more, increase.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Say.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Do, make.
Finish, complete.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Dawn.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Cut into strips(of meat).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Refl. -eeita Often used for 'Eurt oneself'.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          ATTIVE.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Prep. -mentera increased, -menteka le more, have increased.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Cs. -kwania Greet.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                Cut(esp. clothes, mest, etc.)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Leave, take ones leave.
                                                                                                  Rec. St.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Rec. St.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Be surprised, astonished.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Think.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Be sufficient, enough.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       nkoira bore buya?
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Be afraid, fear.
                               Drink.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Become adult, mature.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Prep.
                                                                                                                Get, obtain.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Cover up, put a covering on.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Remember.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Hear, taste.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Be lacking, fall.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Help, assist.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Get to know.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Rev. -kunora Uncover, unplug.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Live, dwell.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Refuse.
                                                                earry (of the man).
                                                                                                                                   τ
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Rec.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Cough.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Send.
                                                                                 Be late.
                                                                                                                                                                                 2). Go into its burrow(of an animal).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Bwakiiref
                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Light the way for someone.
                                               Fs. -nyuomwa
                                                                                                                                                 Be able.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Shelter, rest.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Reach for something.
                                                                                                                                                                                                   ove house(either temporarily or permanently).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Te split, cleft (as a stone).
               ix together (ingredients).
                                                                                                                                 -nyaareka Be weak, feeble (after an illness).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Run away (of ones orm accord, volition).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       -iiewana
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -iigwera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          -irana
                                                                                              -nyoorekana
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Has it dawned well? (Corning greeting)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Return.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Increase for, give a second helping to.
                                                 Pe married(of the woman).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Understand one another.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Listen to, obey.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         How are things? (Greeting about 2 p.m.)
                                                                                                Pe available, obtainable.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                iultiply, increase.
```

```
-orokia Show
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -rema Be confident, fearless.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -raga
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -oyia Fetch.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -renga Measure out.
-rengereria Think, ponder.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -reeta(-reenta)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -raba
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -raara
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -ringa
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -riina
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -riika
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                -rigereria
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -ria
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                -rera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -renda
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -rema
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -pima(Swa.) Measure.
                                                                                                                                                                Sia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               -roota
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -roka Name, call, call by name. N
-roosia(-roisia) See to, repair, fix.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -riisia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       -rimera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -rima
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          -samba Burn, set fire
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -rosa
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -rigia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -ruba
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   EMAT
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -rora
                                                                                                                                                                  -sereeta Thatch.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -saamora Harvest maize.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -sagaria
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -ruusia Take out.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -ruga
                                                                                                                                                                                               -seka Laugh.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -saba Ask for, entreat.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        ruta
                             -simeka
                                             -silka
                                                             -sika
                                                                           -silba
                                                                                                                                                   -siba
                                                                                                                                                                                                                               -sareka
-sira Be lost.
              -simora
                                                                                          -sieka
                                                                                                                     -sibia Wash clothes,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Bat(general term
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Ripen(millet).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Come from.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Cs. Prep. -orokereria Teach.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Throw.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Cs.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Be extinguished
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Cry, wail.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Cultivate, hoe.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Point at.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            C.s.Rec. Prep. -orokererania Settleka dispute)
Ref.Cs.Prep. -eeorokereria Peach oneself, learn.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Cook(generally restricted to porridge).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Cs. -rabia Clear the ground prior
                                                          Pay respect to, respect.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  .
მი
ე
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Sleep.
                                                                                                                                     Rev. -sibora
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Go fishing.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Become tired.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Herd cattle. 2)
                                                                                                                                                Bind, fasten.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Cs. -rugia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Climb(esp. a tree).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Write.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Guard.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Look for
                                                                                                                                                                                                           Cs. -saria
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Investigate, look into
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Rev. -ringora
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Fold.
                                         Prepare beer.
                                                                                       Close(a door)
                                                                          Drink in small quantities, sip.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Deposit cows(with a relative, friends, etc.)
           Dig up.
                                                                                                       Ref. -cesibi
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Sink.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Be destroyed.
                             Plant.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -rimia Extinguish.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Look at, observe.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Bring.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Cause
                                                                                                                                                                                                           Destroy.
                                                                                                                                   Unfasten, untie.
                                                                                                                       clean.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         to, bake(of bricks).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Unfold.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Want(preferred by older people to -taka)
                                                                                                      Wash oneself, bathe.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       a wife to run away and cook for someone else.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Nki okorokwa?
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Dream.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       to planting.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             What are you called?
```

-soma(Swa.)

Read.

Soa

Enter

.ccuse.

Cs. -siria

```
Cs. -tongia Light(esp. a -tindacha Tread on(and destroy). -tuga Rear, breed cattle.
                                        -tuguta Throw down, deposit.
                       -uuta
           -yeka
                                    2741 -
                                                                                                                -- tinda
                                                                                                 egno-
                                                                                                                          -tilra
                                                                                                                                                                -tiga
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -tai(Swa.) Claim(in a legal matter).
-taka(Swa.) Want.
                                                                                                                                                                             -tenena
                                                                                                                                                                                         -tema
                                                                                                                                                                                                                 teema
                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -teera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -teeba
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                -- †andoka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -tama Run away.
                               Fall(of rain).
                                                                                                               Rec. -tigana Be separated(of husband and wife)
Cook(vegetables, fish, meat, bananas).
                                                                                                                                            -tigara Remain behind.
                                                                                                                                                                                  Hit, beat (esp. cattle).
                   Blow on a fire.
                                                                                                                                                           Leave alone, behind.
                                                                                                                                                                                                 Ps. -teemwa
                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Cs. -teebia
Sing.
                                                                                                           Get drunk.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Prep. -tamera
ca Be split.
                                                                                                                                                                                                           Try.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Prevent, hinder.
                                                                                             Shine(of the sun).
                                                                                                                                                                        Stand up.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Say
                                                                                                                                                                                              Be examined.
                                                                          Light(esp. a lamp)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Run away to.
```

-taacha Draw water from a pipe (by putting a receptacle underneath).

```
All adj. -onsi
                  Agree to.
                                                                                Afraid. Be -iroka.
Afterwards Waende, naende nyuma.
                                         Age-mate(one circumcized at the same time) Ago. A long time Kare.
                                                                          Again Naende.
                                                                                                                      Advise -chiika.
Affair Ring'ana
                                                                                                                                                            Accuse -soa.
Adult.Become
                                                                                                                                                                                                    Above Igoro y'
                                                                                                                                                                                  Accompany a parting guest -kooba.
                                                                                                                                              adj. -gima.
                                                                                                                                                                          -soa.
                                                                                                                 Ring'ana 5/6.
                 -itabiria
                                                                                                                                                                                                                   -nyaara.
                                                                                                                                                            -kiina.
                            A very long time ago
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      ENGLISH-EKEGUSII VOCABULARY
                        Kaare mono.
                                                  Omogisangio
```

Beautiful. adj. -ya.
Because Ekiaagera.
Bood Oborere 14/6. Beat(A) i.e. Hit -aaka Beat(B) i.e. Be superior Bear(fruit) -ama Basiset Bad, adj. (morally) -be; (rotten) -gondu. Bathe Bake(of bricks) At once Ararimo. Available. Be -nyoorekana. Buretre Bac, n. --- Go Astonished, Be As.ari isk for. Assist ippearance Skiyeni And na(ne). MOILT inswer. v. -iraneria Annov Animal(general term) Always Maende naende. Alone rrive et <u>Beeronga</u> --- (small for Ase + Noun. Waende, na(ne). -eesibia -gunda Eitooke Omczwe Okoboko 15/6. -chega -koonya. Beene. Invariab Omosigari **BSaaro** -saba -kumia putting -samba 5/6. 7/8 9/10.(children) -ibora (of an -aaka (cattle) -tema. 1/2. Eng'iti 9/10. 6 cooked food in) kee <u>⊢</u>e Inche beene -(of animals) -biara. I alone

Black. adj. -mwamu. Black Wattle Omotandeege

Bitter. adj. -roro.

Big. adj. (strong) -bou Birth.Give (children) -j

Bicycle. n. Between. In

Enyange

9/10, Ebaisekere 9/10.

(large) -enene. ra (animals) -biara.

prep. and adv.

Inse y'
Gati y'

Below. prep. and adv.

inagega.

Begin

-chaaka.

Blow on a fire

-uuta.

3/4,0mote bwe gesongo

```
Boy(very small, uncircumcized)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Burn
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Bow. n. Obota 14/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Boundary Orobebe 11/10; Box. n. Esanduku 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Break. v. (especially sticks, wood)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Brother. My, your
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Breed cattle
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Broken.Be (of rope, string, etc.) -butoka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 But Korende, ko.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Bracken
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Burden. n. Omosiigo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Build
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Calf. n. Emoori
Camera Ebicha
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Byre(cattle)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Bullet
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Bull
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Cassava
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Carry -- bogoria
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Candle
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Camera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Butter
                                                                                                                                                           Clearing. n. Egetli //o.
Cleft. Be (as a stone) -minyoka.
Clerk Ekarani 9/10,0moriiki 1/2.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Chief. n. Omogambi 1/2, Trwoti 9/10. Child Omwana 1/2
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Cause, n.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Case(legal)
                                                                                                                                                                                                 Clear(the groun prior to planting)
Clearing. n. Egetii 7/8.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Claim. v. (esp. in a legal matter)
                                                                                            Clothing(article of)
                                                                                                              Cloth(length of)
                                                                                                                                                Climb
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Clean. v. -sibia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Cinema(cinemashow)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Chop up(vegetables)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Choose -choora
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Cheap, adj.
                                                                           Cloud. n. Rire 5/6.
                                                                                                                                 Close. v. -sieka.
                               Cold. adj. -kendu.
                                               Coffee-plant
                                                              Coat(of paint)
              Colour, n.
Come
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -- (a pot, cup) -teka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               -- (small, sometimes derogatory)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              - down(a fence, etc.) -taagora.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   (young, circumcized)
ken Eengwe 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     small uncircumcized)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  - esp. classificatory Oyo ominto(oyominto)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Beeri 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  to an agreement -anchania.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   ridge (The area round a coffee plant) Risanduku 5/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Intrans. (of a fire light) -oka Trans. (Set fire to) -samba.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -agaacha.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   -gora.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            the cause of my forgetting. (A 1 cent unit) Egesabwa 7/8.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                (A 2 cent unit) Beera 9/10.
                                                                                                                                             -rina(esp. a tree),-tiira(esp. a hill)
-cha
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              v. (Be the cause of) -gera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               (A 5 cent unit)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Omwogo(Emiogo)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Omosumaa
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Esiagi
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Embunde
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  2 cent unit
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  ⊡sa ba bu
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Ekiina
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     egut-
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -raisi
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Obweeri
               Erangi
                                               Ekaawa
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                9/10.
                                                                Erangi
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Momura ominto, omiino, etc.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    11/10a.
                                                                                                                Egetambaa
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  ,10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Esinema 9/10.
                 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Beesabwa 7/8. but often used as though it were 1) Beesa 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                3/4, Egurube 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   .
22
22
1
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   14/6.
                                                                                                 Fanga
                                                 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Omosaae
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Entururu 9/10, Nyaing'asa 9/10 (Wachoge only).
                                                                   9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Omoisia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Agaisia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Naye kwagera inche neeba
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Akaana 12/8
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -buna
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      1/2.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -tai
                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -rabia.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      12/8
```

おかつお

- Maro

1 20 B

```
You were
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Confident. Be -rema.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Cook. v. (porridge)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Continue -genderera.
Contour-ridge. n. Omotabeta 3/4.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Cow. n. Eng'ombe
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Cotton. n. Cough. v.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Cooking-pot
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Cover. v. (put a covering on) -kuneka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Converse. v. -gosorta
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Day
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Cultivating Okorema 1
Cultivation(on a small
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Cultivate -rema.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Courtyard.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Dawn. v. -kia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Cut. v. (esp. cloth, meat
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Custom
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Ditch. n. Omomberesi
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Dig up. -simora, -iya.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Die.v. -kwa.
Difficult. adj. -kong'u.
Omochando 3/4.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Deviate
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Destroy(break down)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Deposit. v. -tuguta.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Daytime
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Culvert
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Divide -atanana.
                                                                                                                                                              Dwell -menya.
Far Ogoto 15/6.
Easy. adj. -raisi.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Door(of the house, for residents) Egesieri
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Direction
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Prink. v. -nywa.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Do -kora.
Enough. Be
                                                     Imbrace one another
                                                                      Emaciated adj reu.
                                                                                                       Egg. n. Rigena ri'engo
                                                                                                                                Dat
                                                                                                                                                  East
                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Dry. Be
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Drive. v. -gendia.
Drunk.Get -tinda.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Draw water
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Drain. n. Omomberesi
                   Endeavour. v. -teema.
                                     Empty. adj. -sa.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             ream. v.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                --- (for respected persons) Egesaku
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            -- into strips(esp.skins,paper) -ninta.
awn. v. -kia Bwakiire? How has it dawned?(Common morning greeting).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -- in small quantities
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               down(esp. trees)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -- (small, for rain water) Omogoko 3/4, Omochaachaakwa 3/4.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               v. -rera.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Rituko
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               down(esp. trees) -geecha.
into strips(esp. meat) -keba.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -- cattle with relatives or friends -sagaria.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        v. (porridge) -ruga (vegetables, meat, fish, bananas) -yeka.
n. Omorugi 1/2 (often used for ones wife), Omombisi 1/2 (esp.
                                                                                                                             -ria, (porridge)-raagera,
                                                                                                                                             Enseemo ya rogoro OR moocha.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                       -oma.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Omomberesi
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Engeecho
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         one in the service of Europeans).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           mobaso.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -bua.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     --(on a large
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   -gobera. .
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      -korora.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -roota.
   -isana.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           (from a pipe,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Enseemo 9/10, Moino.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Ekeoreri
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Ebamba 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  buucha
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         5/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Enyongo 9,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Trans.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -taagora
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    7/8.
                                                                                                    \frac{1}{2} 5/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        scale) Oboremi
scale) Oborema
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          /10.
                                                       boanania,-bwaatana.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             etc. by holding a receptacle underneath) -taacha.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    4.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -nacha,-butora.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -omia.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            -siiba.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    (ruin) -saria.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            (vegetables, meat, fish, bananas)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          14/6.
14.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 7/8.
```

Fill.

```
Extinguished. Be -rame n. Riiso 5/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Finger. n. Barra.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Fine(B) adj. -ya.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Fetch -oyıa.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Feeble.Be (after an illness, etc.) -ny Fence(garden). n. Orobago 11/10a. Fertility(af the soil) Obonyiu 14/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Father. (Ly, your, his/her)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            n. Omondoko.
Fearless.Be -rema.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Fear. v. -iroka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Fat. n. £maguta
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Fasten
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Far from prep. Aaria y'.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Fall -gwa.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Every Kera. Invariable, preceding the noun.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Fishing. Go
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Fire. n. Omorero
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Fierce. adj. (both of animals and humans) -tindi.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Few. adj.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Failure Okomocha
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Fail -mocha.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Suropean Omosongo 1/2.
                                                                                                                                                                                      Furrow(for water)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Forget
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Fish. n.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Firewood
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               \mathtt{Fine}(\mathtt{A})
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            amine Unchara
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Full. Be
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Friend. n.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Forest
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Five Num. Isaano
                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Four. Num.
                                                     -- one another -enana.
                                                                                                                                  --more(inclease)
                                                                             ---(young, initiated)
---(young, unmarried)
                                                                                                                                                                ---ed. Be -sibwa.
-genda.
                          a second helping to -mentera. birth -ibora (of animals) -biara.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   - -in-jaw Taatabiara, Isobiara, Isebiara.
                                                                                                      ore(increase) -menta.
(very small, uninitiated) Agasaagane
(small uninitiated) Egesaagane 7/8.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     adj.-nene.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Endaagera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   moment Naende naende.
                                                                                                                                                  -nyoora.
                                                                                                                                                                         Echeera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        adj. -taano.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         adj. Ng'aine(Invariable).
                                                                                                                                                                                                      adj. -ne.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Unsona
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Amatunda
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          -eba.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Rinani
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -ichora.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -siba.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Enswe
-gunda.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -ichoria.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -ringa.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -ke.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Oroko
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Riaki
                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Inye.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Ekiara
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Omosaani
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   -ruba.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       (of rain)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     5/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                            9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           \frac{3}{4}. 11/10a.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           5/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     15/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                       Omogoko
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   7/8.
                                                                       Erabeera 9/10.
Omoiseke 1/2, Enyaroka 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -twa.
                                                                                                     Sessagane
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Taata, iso, ise.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           trans. -rimia.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -nyaareka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           God
```

Get

Girl

Give

Food

Fold.

Fruit

<u>Flea</u>

Flat.

Gutter. n. University 9/ Hen Engoko.

Hiding.Go into -ng'aanya(of an animal).

Hide -bisa.

7/8 Increase. v. -menta, -mentekana. Immediately Husband Omosaacha Hunger Hundred Num. Rigana(Luo), Emerongo ekomi. Homewards ka, inka. Hit. v. -aaka. (Infinitive prefix ko-). How many? House. n. Hope. v. Hear Hoe n. Obokombe His, her -aye. Aabit. ...

Ealf Ekengiese //c.

Fandle. n. Ekebago 7/8.

(be visible) -oroka. iomestead Hinder Meifer Heavy. adj. -rito. ${\tt Health}$ Head. n. Have Fare Hate. Harvest. v. -gesa. (Esp. Grass Harm. v. Eardy. adj. (of trees, people, etc.) Hard. adj. -kong'u. Hardship. Omochando 3/4. Grasp Grand-child Omochokoro 1/2.
Grandfather Sokoro(chi-) 9/10.
Grandmother Maagokoro(aba-) 1/2. Grind flour -sia. Group. Work- (of two or Great-grandfather --cattle -tema. Gusii.A Guest Guard. Gruel Grub. Greet Great-grandmother Granary Ekiage 7/8. Gramophone Ekerampon Gourd Ekerandi. Good. -- oneself n. Rikonde -. Dry Rise -bwaata(Only in n. Rigesa Egobia 9/10. V. -geecha. Engoro. Egesusu 7/8. -ilgwa. v. -renda. Omogeni 1/2. A OmoGusii 1/2. Obonyansi Enchara -tanga. Obochenu -kwania. -bwaata Incori -ganya. Omotwe -renga? • 11±α• Omochie Enyomba Ararimo. Omomberesi (of . a dozen or so women) -eeita. 9/10. 9/10. , 14/6. 14/6 9/10. 9/10 3/4.esi 3/4. 9/10. Sokororia(chi-) 9/10. Maagokororia(aba-) 1/2. Present affirm. and neg.only). millet), -saamora(of maize). three women) Egesangio sesangio 7/8. Skebosano 7/8.

Lake

```
Journey. n. Orogendo 11/10a.
Joy. n. Omogooko 3/4.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Kisii township.
                                                                                    warry(of the man) -nvn
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Knife. n.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Joyful. Be
                                                                                                                                                                Man(young unmarried)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Lorry
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Like. v. -ancha.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Light(a lamp). v. -tongia.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Left.On the Bomosi.
Letter Rirube 5/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Leave(take ones) -imoka,-sooka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Laugh. v. -seka.
Lavatory Echoo 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Large. adj.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Lack. n. Okomocna
Lacking. Be -mocha.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Labour. Be in -bina.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Auria.A
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Know. Get
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Kipsigis.A OmoSigiis 1/2.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Kill v. -ita.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Itself -nyene.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Iron. Sheet of corrugated Ribaati 5/6.
                                     Middle. In the prep. and adv.
                                                            Mature. Become
                                                                                                                           many. adj. -nge.
                                                                                                                                                                              Male. Adult Omosaacha
                                                                                                                                                                                                                   aize
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Live. v. -menya.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              bearn. v. -eeorokereria.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Lazy. adj.
                                                  measure out
                                                                            Matter
                                                                                                                                         manure
                                                                                                                                                                                                                               luck.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Look at
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Long, adj.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Listen. v. -iigwera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Like(B) adj.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               late. Be
Willet(Bullrush)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Lost. Be

    one another -anchana,

                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -- for
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -- adj. (in weight) -ango.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   -- alone
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Tkebunguo
                                                                                                                                                                                          a fence -gita.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Eraini 9/10,0rochuruuria
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           ;
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          -holder.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Sroori 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    o<sup>t</sup>o
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Omonyaborimo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Enyancha 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Endo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                Egesio 7/8.
Egetuuma 7/8, Ebando 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                     -kora.
                                                                                                                                                    Omogaaka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -nyoorwa.
                                                                        Ring'ana
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -rigereria.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     to -manya.
OmoTende 1/2.
                                                                                                                                        Obwoyo 14/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Okomocha 15/6.
             -kama
                      Amabeere
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              -gooka.
unguo 7/8.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -rigia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Omosiigo 3/4, Egurube 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Omoyio 3/4.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -iigwera.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              -tambe.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -ooro.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -nene.
er. Omorema(Especially of European farmers).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -tiga.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          9/10.
                                                -renga.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -nga.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Bosongo, Getembe.
                                                              -kiina
 Obori
                                                                          5/6.
                                                                                                   -nyuoma.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              1/2.
                                                                                                                                                                 Omomura
 14.
                                                                                                 (of the woman)-nyuomwa.
                                    Gati y'
   Prevent. v. -tanga.
                                           Potatoes (European) Pouch Esaaro 9/10.
                             Prepare(esp. beer) -sijka
                                                                     Porridge Obokima
                                                                                  Possess
                                                                                             Ponder. v.
                                                                                                                      Pleasing. Be
                                                                                                            Point at
                                                                                                                              Play. v. -gosoria
                                                                                                                                           Plaster a wall -oma.
                                                                                                                                                           Plant. v. -simeka.
                                                                                                                                                                                   Place.n. Aase
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Pebble
                                                                                                                                                                                                Pit(for rain water)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Pass -eta.
Path Enchera 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Photograph Ebicha
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Perfect. adj.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Order. v. -chika.
Other(of a different kind). adj. -aao.
                                                                                                                                                                                                             Ficture. n.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Person Omonto 1/2.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Pay. v.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Paw-paw Ribaibai
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Pauper Omotaka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Over there (in sight, or
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Outside. prep. and adv.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             (other than what one has, but of the same kind) adj. -nde. Our. -aito.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Paper(piece of)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Opportunity
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Old.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Overcome
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Open. v.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     One. Num. Eyemo.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     No!
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Oil. n.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Obtainable. Be -nyoorekana.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Oneself
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Obtain
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Observe
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Obey. v.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Number. n.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Now
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            New. adj.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Numerous, adj.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Name. n. Erieta(Amarieta) 5/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Night
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Neighbour
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Wear to
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 bultiply
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Must Goika + Simple -
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Much. adv.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Move house
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    motor-car Omotoka 3/
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         - repsect to
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      ---. Uncivilized
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                --. very
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  adj.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Yaaya!
                                                                                                                                                                      v. (in) -beeka (on)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Gose.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -ane.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Bono.
                                                                     v. -rengereria.
-bwaata(Occurring in Present affirm. and neg. only).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Akagena
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Obotuko .4/6(rare).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -aakana.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          -nyoora.
                                                                                                        -raga.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    -rigereria.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Amaguta
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -ligwera.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   ang'e n-.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  -roka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -yia.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -leora.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              -bua.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -nyene.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   mentekana.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   -koro.
                  Tkeegwa.
                                                                                                                      -gwenera.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Enamba 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                           Ebicha
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            lono.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -ng'aanya.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Omogisangio
                                                                                                                                                                                     16.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Ribaga
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Mono mono.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          -sika.
12/8.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              1/2.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Ekaratasi 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -nge
```

Isiko y', Isiko.
referred to) aroro (out of sight) aaria.

6

-mo.

form

Goika ngende -

I must go.

1/2.

autr

notr

pag.

make

Omosenche 1/2.

Omochaachaakwa 3/4.

-gacha.

n. Ekemeri

Profit. n

見かっ十つってる

7/8.

Bbiasi

က

```
Quarter. n. Theera 7/8. Question. n. Riswaari 5/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         Say -kwana, teeba, -boora.
Scatter(millet seeds) -busura.
School Esukuru 9/10.
Sea Enyancha 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Reason. n. Isababu 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Razor, razor-blade
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Respect. v. -sika.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Repair. v. -roosia(-roisia).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Ready.adj. -tayare.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Reach for something
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Sand Omochanga 3/4, Omokenye 3/4.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         --- away to -tamera.
---(Cause to run off and cook for someone else) -rugia.
Salt Omonnyo 3/4.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Rotten.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Road
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Right, On the Borio.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Return
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Reside habitually at (esp. of cattle in one place) -baraacha.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Resemble
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Remember
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Remain behind -tigara.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Regret. v. -chandeka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Refuse. v.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Red. adj. -mbariri.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Reconcile
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Rear, v. -tuga.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Read. v. - soma.
                                                                                                                                                                                                      Separated. Be(of a husband and wife) -tigana.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Sell -oonia, also, -gora.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Run. v. (of ones own volition) -minyoka
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Rope
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Ripen(of millet)
                                                                Sharp-spoken. adj. -tindi.
                                                                                                                                                                   Settle a dispute, argument -orokererania
                                                                                                                                                                                      Set(of the sun)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Seek favours
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        River
Ship, n. Emeeri 9/10. Short. adj. -eng'e.
                                                  Sheep
                                                                                                                                    Shade. n. Ekiiriri 7/8.
                                                                                                                                                      Sew. v.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Separate grain from chaff
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Seller
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Round.adj. -murumunte.
                                 Shine.
                                                                                                                      Shamba
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Seed. n. Embusuro 9/10.
                                                                                   ---. Small Agatiicha 12/8
---. Small (sometimes derogatory) Akagondo 12/8.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         off a parting guest
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   away
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            to -roosia(-roisia)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -rora.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -ira
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Trogori
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Enchera
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Orooche 11/10a.
Enchera 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                       -sona.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -irana.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                -igama.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 adj. -gondu.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 v. (Be the reason for)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Omoonia
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Embura 9/10.
                             ing'ondi 9/10.
(of the sun) -tonga.
                                                                                                                  Omogondo
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -twa.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              -inyora.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -anga.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -gweekana.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     -tama.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   -anchania.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -anchereria.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      (a person) -toma.
                                                                                                                                                                                        -ira.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -raba.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      0 bwembe
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -ikeeria.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -kao ba.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                          -eera.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    14/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 -gera.
```

Quarret v. -omana.

```
Sip. v. -sliba. Sister. Farried. (My, your, his/her) Wosubasti ominto, omino, omwabo. Sister. Farried. (My, your, his/her) Wosubasti ominto, omino, omwabo. Sit down -ikaranasa(-isaransa), -beera(Present and Future only).
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Seize
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Stern. adj. -kong'u.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Sit down -ikaranasa(-i
Sleep. n. <u>Etoro</u> 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Then
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Than
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Tent
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Suitable. Be -gwenera.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Strong. adj. -bou.
Sufficient.Be -isana.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Stranger Omogeni
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Split. Be
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Speak(in a legal sense) -gamba.
Spear. n. Riti(u)mo 5/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Sink, v. -rimera.
                                                              Tick
                                                                                                                                                                 Thin, adj. -nyerere Thing Egento 7/8.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Thatch. v. -sereeta.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Tell
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Tall. adj. -tambe.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Take - bogoria.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Sun. Omobaso
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Stroll -taara.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   South.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Sorry. Be -chandeka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Snake(general term)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Smoke, n. Brioki 5,
                               Time(occasion)
                                                                               Thus
                                                                                                         Throw
                                                                                                                        Think -rengereria. Three. um. Isatu.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Their -abo.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  Teach. -orokereria.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Swerve -gobera.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Sweet. adj. -ansu.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Stone Rigena 5/6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                Sorghum Amaemba 6.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Small. Be -kea.
     Tired. Become
                                                                                                                                                                                                               There(at a distance)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          That(after verbs of
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Taste. v. -iigwa.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Surprised. Be -kumia.
                                                                                                                                                                                                   Thief Omoibi 1/2.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -- ones leave
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               - out -ruusia.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           ---holder Omorem
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             --.Small
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        -. Very adj. -sinini.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     - oneself -eeoro
                   Omokebe
                                                                                                                                                      -. Small Aganto
                                             Nabo, nabo igo.

Neneera. 7/8.

Ritaboori 5/6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Brio, naende.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Kobua. Inche amonene kobua ere
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Temo 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Gese + Infini
                                                                                           down -tuguta.
                                                                                                          -ruta.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Enseemo y'iri
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -bwaata.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       -raara.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         adj. -ke
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       -tandoka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Akagena
-rosa.
                 3/4.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      3/4.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            -imoka,-sooka.
                                               5/6
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               /2.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          tive.
                                                                                                                       adj. -tatu.
                                                                                                                                                   12/8.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     kereria.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Eng'iti 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          saying)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          birds)-buga.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             12/8.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                haria.
                                7/8, ara Invariable.
                                                                                                                                                                               (emaciated) -reu.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Ng a.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         ļ
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      am bigger than he.
```

```
Try. v. -teema.
Two. Hum. There Adj. -bere.
Uncle.Maternal Maame(abag) 1/
Uncover -kunora.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Trench(for rain water)
Trifle. n. Aganto 12/8.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Tree Omote 3
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Tread on
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      Unfasten ; sibora.
Unfold : ringora.
Use. be. of -gwenera.
Until prep. Goika + Simple -e form.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             Under prep. inse y ... Understand - iigwana.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Wages Ching eeria, Ibieegwa 8. The singular, Ing eeria 9, and Ekeegwa, 7
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            Village Omochie
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Vegetable Enyeni 9/10, Orweni 11/10a, Wreni 9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       Wail.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Vex -chega.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   West Enseemo ya maate OR bosongo.
What? Nki?When? Ndi(ri)? (Non-interrogative) Ekero
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Way Enchera 9/10.
Weak. Be(after an illness, etc.) -nyaareka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Wait
Yes! Ee! Igoro.
Yesterday Igoro.
Your(Sing.) -(a)o.
Your(pl.) -aino
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            wash(hands and face) -isabia.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    Water,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Who?
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             ant
                                                                 Year
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   Widow Omoboraka 1/2, Omotakaanwa 1/2(esp. S. Mugirango). Wife Onorugi 1/2.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           Whole, adj -onsi
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               Wholly Kegima.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Whether Gose.
                                                                                                                                                                                                            Wind. h. Embeo 9/10.
Window Ekebao 7/8.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           White, adj.
                                                                                Write
                                                                                                                                        Woodland. Orosaana,
                                                                                                               Work Omoremo
                                                                                                                                                                              Winnowing tray Oroteeru 11/10a, Orogare 11/10a. Woman (General term for married woman) Omokungu
                                                                                                Norm Rikonde 5/6.
                                                                                                                            Mord
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              -oneself all over -eesibia.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         --Your, his
                                                                                                                                                                - Married Omosubaati 1/2.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -rigia,-taka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         v. -rera.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         -ganya.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           - (and destroy)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     Ng'o? -rabu.
                                                                   Omwaka 3/4.
                                                                                                            Ring'ana 5/6. moremo 3/4.
                                                                                   -andika,-riika
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              Inse y
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          harming)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 3/4.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          Wokao, mokaye.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               - beeka.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        9/10.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             -tindacha
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 (perfect) -gima.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           -tacha.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 Omochaachaakwa 3/4.
                                 Moisonde.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           rarely occur.
           3 5282 00024 5772
```